

**SELECTED
WORKS
of
David
Huttner**

**Vol
2**



SELECTED

WORKS

OF

DAVID HUTTNER

VOLUME 2

Copyright 2025, By David Robert Huttner

Version 10; Release Date: January 17, 2025

Published by David Huttner and The Peace Love and Progress Party.

The rights to this book, both the digital and the hardcopy book rights, in all languages, are henceforth in the public domain. You may copy, print, translate, and sell it, unaltered but royalty free. Please mail your comments, questions and suggestions to me, David Huttner, at **drhuttner@gmail.com**.

Other works of David Huttner, Available at PeaceLoveAndProgressParty.org and soon to be Available in Hardcopy at **DavidHuttnerBooks.com**, Include:

Decoding the Deluge and finding the path for civilization (3 vols)

Irish Mythology passageway to prehistory

Stage II of the Nonviolent Rainbow Revolution

The First Christmas (a short play)

Just Say No to Latent Homosexual Crusades

Social Harmony as Measured by Music (a lecture)

Making the Objective and Subjective Worlds One

Converting the World to English

What the Non-Chinese Peoples Must Do to Compete and End P(l)andemics

Heaven Sent

Selected Works of David Huttner, Volume 1 and 3

ABOUT THIS BUCKET OF ODDS AND ENDS

This work contains essays, editorials, parodies, memoirs, lectures, memoranda and caricatures written between 2018 and 2019. There's no common thread to them, but each contains something that I thought might be of interest to readers. These odds and ends are roughly ordered according to their dates. Although I've updated many of them, observant readers will still find many contradictions between them. Just like everyone else, I am always learning and must change or adjust my beliefs and opinions accordingly. We try, as we must, to develop a science of society; but we are each too small and the world too large for that science ever to be exact. --D.R.H.

CONTENTS

- 1. The Dream of Peace on Earth is now a Political Choice**
- 2. Yes you Read it Right and it Aint Right**
- 3. The US Government Continues to Choose War over Peace**
- 4. Dead Souls**
- 5. Tweet of the Week**
- 6. The Democratic Town Hall**
- 7. Good Night Indiana**
- 8. Suggestion of the Day**
- 9. The Huxleys**
- 10. National Security**
- 11. Quote of the Day (from Balzac)**
- 12. Another Reason to Read "*Decoding the Deluge*"**
- 13. Quote of the Day (from an anonymous PLP member)**
- 14. Money Banking and Credit in the Current World**
- 15. Quote of the Day (from Lincoln)**
- 16. Message to Guys that think they are Gals**
- 17. The Murder of Jeffrey Epstein**

- 18. Social Science 101 the K and R Class Struggle**
- 19. Social Science 201 Homophobia and Latent Homosexuality Part I**
- 20. Social Science 201 Homophobia and Latent Homosexuality Part II**
- 21. Social Science 201 Homophobia and Latent Homosexuality Part III**
- 22. The Truth about Big Brother's Alleged Crisis in Cosmology**
- 23. Social Science 202 Prehistory and Religion Part I**
- 24. Social Science 202 Prehistory and Religion Part II**
- 25. Social Science 202 Prehistory and Religion Part III**
- 26. Social Science 301 the New Socialist Family**
- 27. Social Science 401 the Aboriginal African Americans Part I**
- 28. Social Science 401 the Aboriginal African Americans Part II**
- 29. Ted Turner, LeBron James and the Leading Citizens of Chillicothe Ohio Reject the PLP and its Proposed "Reality World, the Antipode to Disney World, where Honest Adults Come to Congregate and Learn"**
- 30. The New Era of Covid-19**

- 31. Fellow Americans**
- 32. Dollars and Sense**
- 33. Protocol**
- 34. Plandemic**
- 35. President Trump Shares the Genius of his Scientist-Inventor Uncle**
- 36. Message to Microsoft Regarding Pollyanna Publicity Stunts**
- 37. Email to McDonalds Corporate Headquarters**
- 38. Email to Cartoonist Henry Payne**
- 39. The Rough Road Ahead**
- 40. The New Dark Age & How and Why we Must Minimize it**
- 41. Twin Cobras**
- 42. The Three Stooges**
- 43. Permaculture**
- 44. Remembering Kurt Vonnegut**
- 45. Quote of the Day**
- 46. After George Floyd's Murder**
- 47. Why the George Floyd Police Officers are Defenseless**

48. Risky Business: the Ghost Town of Kirwin Wyoming

49. Justice

50. The Ethical Philosophy of the Peace Love and Progress Party

51. In Praise of Stinkers

52. Gangster Mentality

53. Reality Check

54. Going Anywhere?

55. Bet You Didn't Know

56. The Trump Insurrection and Impeachment

57. Preemption, the Foreseeability Doctrine and the Coming Great Flood

58. Taxi Tales & a Great New Novel Reminiscent of One

59. Message to Forty-four Republican Senators Vowing to Acquit Trump

60. Letter to an Independent Bookseller

61. Advice to Owners and Employees of Failed Bookstores, Schools, Newspapers and Churches

62. Let the Debates Begin

63. Encouragement from and for the President

64. Celebrate (?) Mental Health Month

65. A Miami Condo Collapse and a Stream of Lies and Coverups to Defend Homo Paranoidus Schizophrenus' Insane Religious Cosmology

66. A Survey of 100 Indianapolis Families with "Covid-19" (Pneumonia)

67. Enter the New World

68. Quote of the Decade (if not the Century)

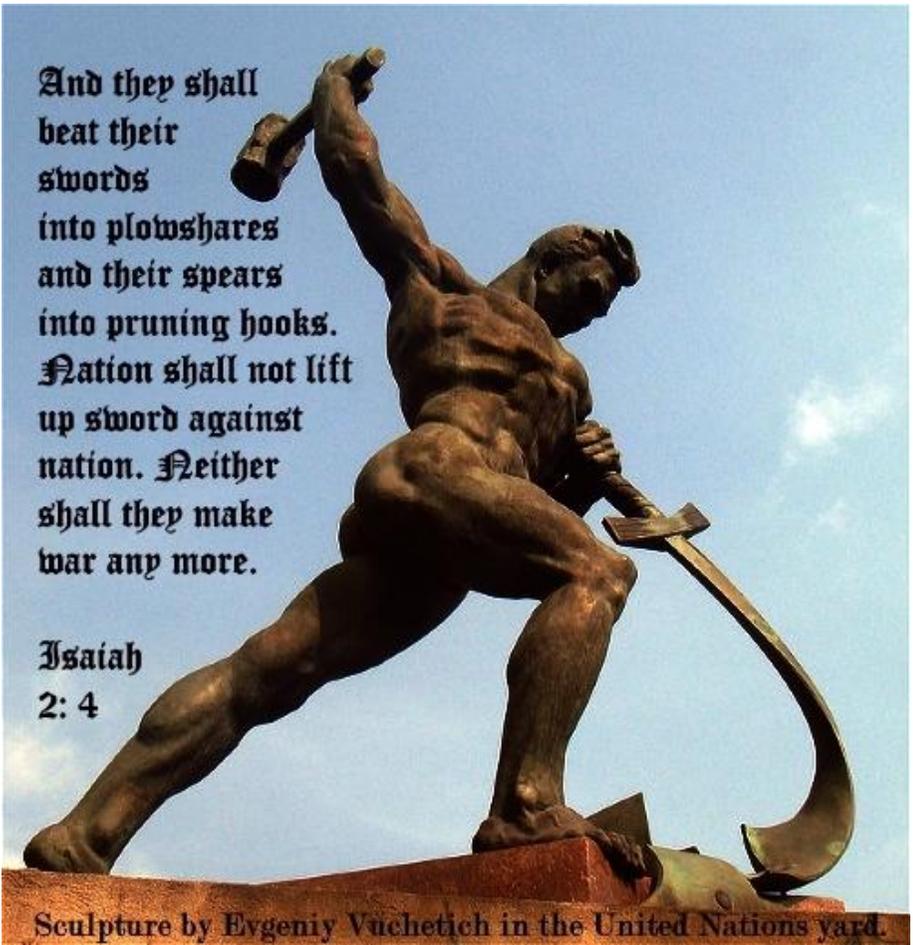
69. Abortion

70. Why the Truth Matters

Endnotes

About the Author

Connect with Dave



1. The Dream of Peace on Earth is now a Political Choice

Thirty years ago today, Tim Berners Lee proposed the Internet. Today is an ideal occasion for another proposal that could similarly impact our world. I herein propose a two-stage, United Nations Organization resolution that will put an end to war and elevate humanity to a new level of cooperation, progress and civility:

Global Peace Plan (in two stages)

Whereas we are doomed to repeat tragedies only to the extent that we remain unconscious of the laws of nature and society,

Whereas it is the highest and most solemn duty of this organization to eradicate the scourge of warfare and create peace on Earth, and

Whereas we are not a prayer group but a governmental body with the responsibility to deploy all of our influence and powers to not just express our will but to actualize it;

We, the member states of the UNO resolve to fulfill our most solemn duty by carrying out the following two-stage process, as follows:

Article I: The Global Peace Net (GPN)

Section 1: The United Nations News Agency shall be expanded into a Global Peace Net. It shall broadcast via Internet, television and radio 24/7/365. Every member state shall be required to avail all of their citizens of these broadcasts 24/7/365.

Section 2: (A) Broadcasts shall be exclusively in the English language so as to accelerate the promotion of the world's most syntactically-simple trade and port language as the world language and common means of communication. (B) Member states shall be assessed annual dues increases, to finance the GPN, proportional to their abilities to pay. (C) Under-developed member states whose citizens lack access to electricity and/or radio,

television and Internet communication shall receive subsidies to provide for such access. (D) Compliance failure shall be deemed the equivalent of not paying dues and subject non-compliers to the same restrictions and sanctions.

Section 3: Structure and Standard Operation Procedure.

(A) Every member state shall appoint its own reporter.

(B) An annual program director shall be elected by the full body of reporters on an equitable and rotating basis and be subject to removal, at any time, by a two-thirds vote of the full body of reporters. The Director shall supervise the permanent staff and select events, issues, videos and other-news-organization-borrowed-reports and anchor their presentation during the first third of every news program. (C) The second third of every program shall consist of a panel discussion of five other nation-state reporters, chosen by the full body on an equitable and rotating basis, a discussion in which they respond to the Director's news coverage. (D) The last third of every program shall be an open discussion in which the panel reporters have full discretion to air their own and their peoples' point of view regarding whatever they regard as most newsworthy.

Section 4: The mission of the GPN shall be to (A) educate and inform the public, (B) eradicate prejudice, and (C) prevent member states from isolating and brainwashing their citizens and misusing them for the commission of war crimes.

Article 2 (The "We the People" Treaty/Amendment)

Whereas the unconscious but essential cause of every war (and conflict generally), since the ascension of our parent species to the top of Earth's food chain, has been the elimination of surplus population and the struggle between K and R strategies and classes;

Whereas lasting peace, civility and progress require the minimization of the K and R class struggle (the maximization of equal opportunity and population control, respectively) and the eradication of the two scourges that cap the class struggle (religious superstition and homophobia/latent homosexuality); we further resolve that,

Section 1: Five years from the inauguration of the GPN, the **"We the People" Treaty/Amendment** shall be put to a vote by the General Assembly.

Section 2: Signatories to the Treaty/Amendment that carry out its provisions, domestically, will cease to be an actual or potential threat to world peace. They will embark upon an accelerated path of integration and development. They will constitute, at first only de facto but eventually also de jure, a Civilized United Nations Organization, CUNO, as described in the Treaty/Amendment. They will use their power and influence as necessary to induce the remaining member states to become signatories to the Treaty/Amendment and CUNO members. Until a state accepts all of the provisions of the Treaty/Amendment and begins good-faith efforts to implement them, it shall be (A) regarded by CUNO members as savage, irrespective of its level of

technical prowess and material prosperity, (B) ineligible for CUNO benefits except by special arrangement and (C) subjected to whatever political and trade sanctions as the remaining (Civilized United Nations Organization) member states deem fitting and proper.

David Huttner

Peace Love and Progress Party Founder
(**PeaceLoveAndProgressParty.org**)

March 12, 2019; Updated August 14, 2019 **TOC**



2. Yes You Read it Right and it Aint Right

Trump's newly-appointed Attorney General (the name now too despicable to mention) says that **he** will decide what parts of the Mueller Report will be disclosed to Congress (and presumably, the public)!

You've got to be wondering, What was the point of the Justice Department appointing an independent, special investigator? And what was the point of this special investigator undertaking a diligent and costly, two-year-long investigation if the suspect himself is to decide what parts of the report, if any, will be released?

If this is equal protection of the law and due process of law (fair and reasonable procedure), corner stones of any system of law; then you and I must have the right to appoint our own special prosecutor whenever a grand

jury decides that there is sufficient evidence to bring criminal charges against us.

Of course, such a provision in the criminal law would negate all criminal law. But even no law would be preferable to a system of men disguised as law, a system that functions only for the rich, the powerful and the privileged, a system that says power, prejudice and privilege make right.

Irrespective of whatever miscarriages of justice may have occurred in the past, this threat of Trump's appointed attorney general, this threat to withhold the truth and hold his friend, the President, above the law, cannot stand. For if we are a nation of men and not laws, then all of us that are not rich, powerful and privileged enough to appoint our own special prosecutors are, as Thomas Jefferson told us, duty-bound to overthrow this government of our oppressors.

David Huttner, Peace Love and Progress Party Founder

PeaceLoveAndProgressParty.org

March 24, 2019

TOC



3. The US Government Continues to Choose War over Peace

Yesterday, the US House passed its “Russian Influence in Venezuela Act,” which intends to curb Russian influence in Venezuela and all support for Venezuela’s beleaguered, Marxist President Maduro.

I watched the vote on the House floor, live, on CSPAN. Preliminary speeches referred only to the suffering of the Venezuelan people due to Maduro’s, Marxist mismanagement of the economy and the oppressive political actions of his regime.

No mention was made of oil as the American government’s motivation for intervention. But if oil were not the main motive, then the U.S. Government would be much more focused on other countries, especially African countries, where the people have no oil but are suffering much more than the Venezuelans.

Oil is still essential for war, for the rapid fueling and refueling of tanks, trucks, planes and ships. Controlling the better part of the world's oil is a strategic part of America's global war plan. We could have fully replaced it, as a fuel, by now, with electricity generated above ground by geothermal heat drawn up by layered, 4-km-long, nanocarbon wires. But this energy source would be producible by anyone able to buy the wire, the turban-generator and an acre of land. It can't be monopolized, and (as even Plato knew) the sickest and most loveless and angry of the (homophobic and latent homosexual) Big Brothers need a monopoly to oppress and humiliate others.

Not a single speech was made, yesterday, in opposition to the "Russian Influence in Venezuela Act," and I didn't hear a single "nay" vote. Democrats and Republicans are united with the American ruling class and their military in choosing war over peace. This is obviously true despite the fact that the **Global Peace Plan** of the **Peace Love and Progress Party** would cost only a small fraction of what America alone is spending annually on its war readiness and preparations and its predatory and imperialist foreign policy.

David Huttner

Peace Love and Progress Party Founder

PeaceLoveAndProgressParty.org

March 26, 2019

TOC



4. Dead Souls

Unrestrained K and R class struggle

Male-dominated (western) culture

Ignorance of our prehistory (religious fundamentalism)

Rampant homophobia/latent homosexuality

Imperialism

27th highest suicide rate of 176 reporting countries

Drug overdose death rate more than twice that of 12 comparable countries

3rd highest divorce rate (per 1k people) of 105 reporting countries

By far the highest firearms homicide rate, 6xs Canada, 16xs Germany

Can you connect the dots? **[1]** Do truth and justice, questions of true or false and right or wrong, still matter to you? Are you just a “for itself” with a meaningless life? Will your name be last spoken by your grandchildren?

For **PeaceLoveAndProgressParty.org**,

Dave

March 26, 2019

TOC



5. Tweet of the Week

Whether unbridled capitalism is good or bad depends upon whether you are on the board at Boeing or onboard a Boeing. – Bill Maher

* In its article, “Boeing 737 Max Groundings,” Wikipedia chronicles the recent tragedies and their aftermath:

“In March 2019, airlines and governments around the world grounded the **Boeing 737 MAX** passenger **airliner** after two crashes of the aircraft within five months killed all 346 people onboard both flights. On October 29, 2018, **Lion Air Flight 610** crashed into the **Java Sea** twelve minutes after takeoff with 189 passengers and crew. On March 10, 2019, **Ethiopian Airlines Flight 302** crashed six minutes after takeoff with 157 passengers and crew.

“Although a Boeing spokesman initially denied any similarity between the two crashes: “In each accident, the

aircraft was less than four months old. Satellite tracking data showed similar flight profiles, which indicated that soon after takeoff both airplanes pitched down multiple times and experienced extreme fluctuations in upward and downward speed, as the pilots evidently struggled for control. Both pilots radioed their intention to return to the airport. Attention quickly focused on an automated anti-**stall flight control system, "MCAS"**, newly introduced on the 737 MAX.

“On March 11, Ethiopian Airlines announced it grounded its 737 MAX 8 fleet "effective yesterday March 10". On March 11, the **China Civil Aviation Administration**, citing its zero-tolerance policy for any safety hazards, became the first government authority to ground its 737 MAX 8 aircraft. In the next two days, countries and airlines around the world either grounded or prohibited the aircraft from flying in their airspace.”

For the **Peace Love and Progress Party**,

Dave

April 6, 2019

TOC



6. The Democratic Town Hall

Last night, on CNN, these five Democratic presidential candidates conducted a “Town Hall Meeting.” But the audience consisted solely of the most obedient and well-vetted kids from mostly private schools. They asked divisive and well-rehearsed questions about the symptoms of the (K and R) class struggle. There were no ordinary folks or folks astute enough to ask questions that zeroed in on the class struggle.

I haven’t seen such a lineup of lying whores since...well, I’d rather not say.

For the **Peace Love and Progress Party**,

Dave, April 23, 2019

TOC



7. Good Night Indiana [2]

I'm about to board a plane that will fly me to my retirement home in China. It's a long flight. At times like this, when it's hard to sleep, Paul Dresser's song comes to me like mother's milk.

Oh, the moon shines bright
Tonight, along the Wabash.
From the fields there comes
A breath of new mown hay.
Through the sycamores

The candle lights are gleaming,

On the banks of the Wabash

Far away.

Goon night Indiana.

April 29, 2019

TOC



8. Suggestion of the Day

We need to post signs in public places, all over the world, signs that say,

"If you can't clean up and pick up after yourself, then go back to the side and stay by the side of that stupid woman who thought that by bringing another baby into the world, she was doing something positive."

People who sing only praises for motherhood and apple pie should realize that nothing in this world is wholly negative or positive. There are rotten apples and rotten mothers. Included in the latter group are all those women who only want(ed) to be a mother, who need to have a baby and who make at least one of their children into a life-long baby. As a teacher, I learned to recognize the babies on the first day of class. All time and resources spent on them are time and resources wasted. In a civilized world, in which equal opportunity and

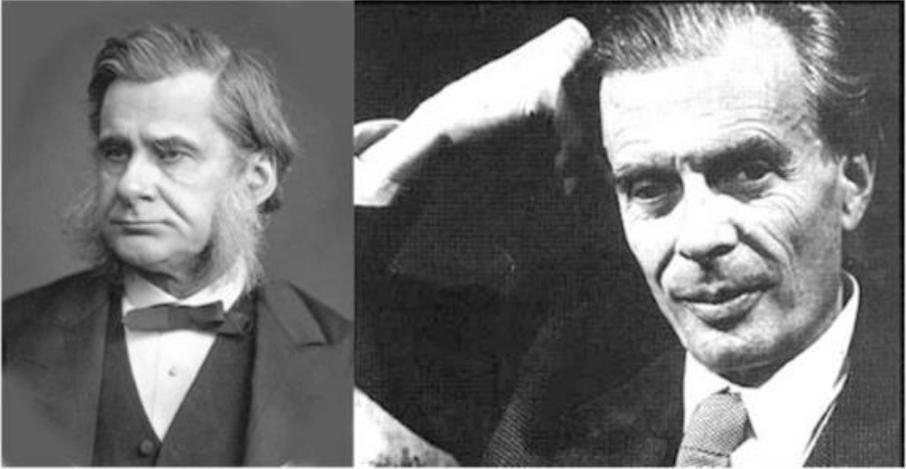
population control would be maximized, such people would not exist.

David Huttner,

Peace Love and Progress Party Founder,

June 5, 2019

TOC



9. The Huxleys

Not so long ago, a British friend, who knows of my high esteem for George Orwell, asked my opinion of Aldous Huxley. I often tell people that Orwell's 1984 is the most important book of the last century. Huxley was also a British author. His major work, Brave New World (henceforth BNW), is also billed as a dystopian novel (a negative scenario of the future). BNW was published in 1932, only seventeen years before 1984 was published. Orwell had a talent for logically developing and colorfully articulating his nightmares. Huxley did the same for his wishes. But that's where their similarities end.

Brave New World is an alluring title, but it would more accurately be titled, "Cowardly and Monstrous Aggravation of the Present Unhappy World." BNW, is, in my opinion, the most harmful and dangerous book of the last century because its author was a sick man with a lot

of talent. I won't say that it should be out of print. Its redeeming value should save it from oblivion. But the book is so pernicious, so potentially misleading and corrupting, that it should never be published without an introduction similar or identical to this one. If you haven't read BNW and have no intention of doing so, great! Don't trouble yourself with what follows. *Sayounara*.

For those of you that are still with me, we must start with a brief bio of Huxley's famous grandfather, Sir Thomas Henry Huxley. Thomas was a biologist. He defended Darwin so staunchly as to earn the nickname, "Darwin's Bulldog." He was famous too in his own right. He penned an essay in which he allegorically compared human society to a horticulturalist's garden within nature. The allegory climaxes with Thomas equating the ethical process with "the evolution of the feelings, out of which the primitive bonds of human society are so largely forged, into the organized and personified sympathy we call conscience."**[3]** He credited Adam Smith and, still earlier, David Hartley with the identity of ethical behavior and the advance of human evolution. **[4]** But Thomas Huxley's garden allegory convincingly illustrated the point.

Thomas and Aldous were both keenly aware of the problem posed by over-population, but no one could hope to comprehend its complexity prior to my articulation of the K and R Class Struggle in 1991. Aldous discussed it ineffectively. **[5]** Thomas colorfully defined it: "...the unlimited increase of the population over a limited area must, sooner or later, reintroduce into the colony that

struggle for the means of existence between the colonists, which it was the primary object of the administrator to exclude, insomuch as it is fatal to the mutual peace which is the prime condition of the union of men in society.” [6]

Yet one and four paragraphs later, Thomas denied even the possibility of direct selection, after the fashion of the horticulturalist, “because I do not see how such selection could be practiced without a serious weakening, it may be the destruction, of the bonds that hold society together.” The only possibility that he conceived for population control was the “extirpation [weeding out] of the poor.” In his place and time, Britain of the 1880s, any rational and realistic proposals for population control would have cost him his knighthood and earned him a permanent place in the London Tower (prison).

Aldous Huxley had every reason to be proud of his famous grandfather, and apparently he was. Aldous avidly studied biology and planned, as a young man, to become a doctor. Aldous was a thoroughly homosexual man. He had two brothers, a half brother and no sisters.

We all love our siblings. That’s natural and inevitable and no one should ever be ashamed of loving his siblings or his own sex. (If mom has a partner and doesn’t stay too long available to us in fact or fantasy, then our siblings determine our sexual orientations.)

Homophobia started to develop at the beginning of the Neolithic (Stone Age of agriculture) due to our inept and incompetent transition to monogamy. Monogamy puts homosexual folks in a terrible double bind. It forces them

to choose between having love and having children. Aldous was one of the folks who couldn't cope with his homosexuality. (In his time, 1894 -1963, very few people could and of these few almost nobody dared to come out due to the then-universal prejudice against homosexual and bisexual people.)

However, as Orwell showed us in his characterization of "Big Brother," one's inability to accept one's sexual orientation condemns one to a loveless life and warps the personality in predictable ways. It tends to produce people who are mad at the world, malicious and reflexively reactionary (because they unconsciously associate all change with the change they cannot and dare not accomplish, the removal of the mask that hides homosexuality). Latent homosexuals also tend to be accomplished liars. After all, if you can lie about your third most basic characteristic, what, other than your species and gender can you not lie about? (In Big Brother's world, even one of these last two redoubts for honesty is under attack and starting to fall!)

I have no doubt of what inspired Aldous to combine his admiration for and identification with Gramps with his (Aldous') sinister personality proclivities. It was a passage in Thomas' famous essay. That passage and Aldous' sinister proclivities combined to produce the pernicious book, BNW, that would make Aldous famous (or, properly understood, infamous). Here's the passage:

[Unlike bees that are born very different to become workers, drones or the queen] "Among mankind, on the

contrary, there is no predestination to a sharply defined place in the social organism. However much men may differ in the quality of their intellects, the intensity of their passions, and the delicacy of their sensations, it cannot be said that one is fitted by his organization to be an agricultural labourer and nothing else, and another to be a landowner and nothing else. Moreover, with all their enormous differences in natural endowment, men agree in one thing, and that is their innate desire to enjoy the pleasures and to escape the pains of life; and, in short, to do nothing but that which it pleases them to do, without the least reference to the welfare of the society into which they are born." [7]

When Aldous read this, the malicious latent homosexual within him that dreads social change and cherishes social stability asked, How can we accomplish this predestination among men and condition those assigned to the most drudgerous and least creative roles to like what they do?

The answer became the major premise for BNW: produce everyone invitro; retard embryonic development to varying degrees by depriving the vessels of oxygen or nutrients or contaminating them with alcohol; make the workers of each type clones of one another; traumatize them as babies when they are removed from the safe environment that simulates the one they'll be working in; and brainwash them, as infants, with hypnotic messages, during their sleep. Huxley also believed that genes were of inherently different quality, but like all the latent

homosexual, K scoundrels that want to believe this, he offered no evidence for it.

Sex, in BNW, is freely available to everyone but is invariably of a promiscuous and loveless variety because, "Everyone belongs to everyone else." No one in his right mind, latent homosexual or otherwise, has any reason to envy others for enjoying it.

By design, passions do not arise among the people; but when passions do arise or when people need to be rewarded, they are sedated with "Soma." Soma is a drug that has all the effects of alcohol except the hangover.

People are not allowed to engage in creative thinking, to develop their higher faculties, to create science or art and acquire the human dignity that results from development. The most elite, male, latent homosexuals are an exception to this dumbing down. They get to choose between either working as controllers or retiring to an island exclusively for creative people whose output is screened by the controllers.

The story ends with Huxley's innermost, secret wish fulfillment. His alter ego, "Bernard Marx," and Marx' silent love, "Helmholtz Watson," are sent off together to live on the island. The one character who is neither a New Worlder nor a latent homosexual, "the savage," hangs himself.

Huxley seemed to have made some progress, over the years, in learning to live with himself. In 1937, five years after BNW's publication, he moved to Hollywood with his

wife Maria, his son Matthew and his friend Gerald Hurd. Even before this, in the 1920s, he had formed a close relationship with D. H. Lawrence with whom he had traveled around France and Italy. But even in 1958, at the writing of "BNW Revisited," he had not become conscious enough of homophobia and latent homosexuality to see that 1984 was all about them. Huxley associated Orwell's "Big Brother" only with Joe Stalin. [8] Orwell's 1984 is a thousand times more insightful and explosive than BNW, which is why Orwell had to give his life after its publication rather than risk the chance of Big Brother's identity being pried out of him and his book banned. Had Orwell dared to live on, after 1949 and 1984's publication, he would have had to remain silent, to not answer Huxley's mistaken evaluation of his work.

In BNW Revisited (1958), a nonfiction essay, Aldous took a shot at prescribing a civilized world. He was able to see the worst mistake of BNW. But instead of rewriting BNW so as to clearly and unequivocally condemn social predestination, as he should have done, he only condemns it in this essay, in what amounts to another introduction that latent homosexual publishers and readers are at liberty to read or ignore.

In this most poignant passage of "BNW Revisited," Huxley said,

"We see, then, that modern technology has led to the concentration of economic and political power, and to the development of a society controlled (ruthlessly in the totalitarian states, politely and inconspicuously in the

democracies) by Big Business and Big Government. *But societies are composed of individuals and are good only insofar as they help individuals to realize their potentialities and to lead a happy and creative life* (H emphasis mine).”

Again, what’s worst about Huxley is that even after getting over his homophobia and latent homosexual malice enough to realize what is in italics above, he DIDN’T revise BNW. Nowhere within BNW do any of the characters refute the claims of the “Resident World Controller for Western Europe, Mustapha Mond” that art and science and the creative development and dignity (the highest form of happiness) of the majority must be sacrificed for stability (the supreme good for latent homosexuals because they unconsciously associate all change with the big change they can’t make, removal of their 3rd Masks, the mask that hides homosexuality). [9] This malicious, latent homosexual and morally-criminal K attitude turns reality on its head and heralds the most horrendous aspect of the K and R Class Struggle as a virtue!

Regarding social stability to be the supreme societal value is not only monstrous in its political immorality. It is also suicidal. (Latent homosexuals, incapable of adult love, are motivated mostly by fear and all tend to be suicidal.) Social stability can’t be valued over social dynamism because the larger universe is not stable. Gamma rays fan out in all directions from supernovae explosions, travel for thousands of light years and routinely wipe out life wherever it evolves. We are probing ever-further out into space for signs or sounds of other life and not finding any.

Earthly life appears to be a fluke. Our best chance of preserving life – of any kind -- on this planet is to maximize the pace of human evolution so as to maximize our chances of learning how to shield Earth from gamma rays before another supernovae explosion snuffs out our biosphere, as one nearly did 440 million years ago. Maximizing the pace of human evolution means maximizing human cooperation and learning and minimizing the K and R class struggle and not doing the reverse per the insane fears of homophobic latent homosexuals.

No doubt, Huxley didn't revise BNW to clearly condemn social predestination (and only condemned it per the italicized passage above, within a nonfiction essay) because the immorality of the class struggle and the hardening of classes into predestined castes or different species continues to appeal to sick latent homosexuals, who are disproportionately Ks, affluent and influential. BNW, confused and bad book that it is, continued and still continues to earn big royalties for the author and his estate. Huxley's illnesses, especially his cancer of the larynx, were inevitable consequences of his own immorality and self-hatred.

I'm not suggesting that BNW should go out of print. It is imaginative and logical in its own, perverse way. But editors and publishers that have anything to do with it should clearly identify it for what it is: a Bible for loveless, lying, malicious, reactionary and suicidal latent homosexuals.

Thomas Henry, Aldous' grandfather, vigorous defender of Darwin and the philosopher that most clearly identified ethical behavior with the advance of human evolution, would have been deeply ashamed of Aldous and his work. What can possibly be more immoral than permanently stunting the development of the vast majority of mankind! What could possibly have a more damaging impact upon human evolution and be more unethical? Yet that is what his grandson's famous novel, *BNW*, proposes in the name of (the ultimate good for latent homosexuals) stability.

Since writing about Aldous for the *New Yorker* in 2003, Clive James has had the last word on him. Clive summarized his article by indirectly calling Aldous a "clever dick." [10] But let's not end on a negative note.

We can maximize population control and maximize equal opportunity. The two processes are mutually inclusive and amount to minimizing the K and R Class Struggle. Doing so will mold humanity into one virtual and loving family, civilize the world, eliminate every form of violence, encourage the full flowering of every individual and maximize the pace of human evolution. (E.g. A world without surplus population and with equal opportunity will have a powerful incentive to automate or eliminate all the most drudgerous and unsafe jobs.)

We can -- once we eliminate homophobia and religious ignorance and commit ourselves to the above -- adopt a new, standardized and simplified form of the nuclear family that will make heterosexuals of all our children and guarantee them love with the perfect partner.

Latent homosexuals will continue to do their best to stop the spread of the New Social Science, but its spread, public education, is the key to improving our world. Topia fans, folks who enjoy reading about u-, dys- and mistopias, can help to turn the best of these dreams into reality. Navigate to **PeaceLoveAndProgressParty.org** and start reading. The books of the New Social Science are all FREE to download, and the blogs are FREE to read online.

Thanking you for your attention,

David Huttner,

Peace Love and Progress Party Founder,

June 5, 2019

TOC



10. National Security

I don't have a problem with mere eaves-dropping as long as it's not done to suppress political dissent or to suppress the truth. (Truth, by definition, is all the knowledge and information that advances human evolution. If you haven't read my previous essay, **The Huxleys**, and don't know what kind of person is stupid or crazy enough to want to suppress the truth; you'll learn at the end of this article.)

I do see a problem with all the other activities and, especially, the inactivity that "national security" is said to justify. Two false assumptions commonly underlie the expression.

First, the very concept is a misnomer. It assumes that there can be national security independent and apart

from the larger world of which a nation is only a part. You can't be very secure if your neighbors are insecure. The UN currently recognizes 195 member countries and 2 observer states (the Vatican and Palestine). **[11]** The failure of states and wars of separation and unification keep changing the number of countries. The UN estimate of world population as of this moment, 6:30 AM GMT, June 26, 2019 is 7,712,339,647. By 2030, the population is expected to exceed 8 billion, and projections consistently underestimate eventualities. **[12]**

How can anyone be secure in a world wherein population is expanding but living space and resources aren't? Moreover, constant improvements in transportation and communications and the spread of the world language (English) make the world smaller, bringing our neighbors ever closer to us. Thus, it is ever more imperative to equate security with world security, security that does not yet exist and is our task to create.

Our world has never been secure. Prior to arriving at the top of Earth's food-chain, other species preyed upon us. Since arriving on top of the food-chain, we have failed to set limits upon our reproductive competition and have preyed upon one another. Even the relatively peaceful 19th Century, when the Industrial Revolution was unfolding most rapidly, was not secure. But this shouldn't stop us from imagining what a secure world would be like –as we must if we are ever to create one.

A secure world would be one in which we controlled our population – not by increasing the death rate with all the

forms of savagery we've come to regard as natural (e.g. war, ethnic cleansing, murder, suicide, starvation, exposure, disease, etc.), but by controlling the birth rate and fixing it at a rate corresponding to the greatest decrease in the death rate.

Of course, as all of you who have read any of my works and understand the K and R Class Struggle know, population control requires equal opportunity. **[13]** Maximizing equal opportunity and population control will maximize the average productivity of labor and the individual's development. Developing one's potentials, contributing to art and science, provides satisfaction, dignity, meaning to one's life and the hope of being remembered and loved by posterity. These are the highest form of the happiness for which all of us strive.

A secure world of population control and equal opportunity would also be a world in which humanity was molded into one virtual and loving family. Both a precondition for that one loving family and a demand of it would be the eradication of homophobia and latent homosexuality by whatever means necessary to enable everyone to love. Another precondition and demand of the one, virtual, loving and civilized family would be the eradication of the other universal form of mental illness, the religious beliefs in "gods," "demons" and "spirits," through the public education of the least conscious people among us.



It goes without saying that a secure world, wherein nations and individuals no longer had cause to fear one another, wherein every impetus for war had been

eliminated; would have no use for nuclear weapons. A civilized and secure world would abolish them and thereby remove a sword of Damocles that has been hanging over all our heads since nuclear weapons were invented and used in the 1940s.

But there is another sword of Damocles that hangs over our heads. For sane and responsible adults, this sword is even scarier than the one that nuclear weapons represent because its fall could be even more devastating, and we have no idea of whether it hangs by a rope, a thread or something in between. This sword has always been there, but we didn't have much awareness of it until the end of the 20th Century.

At that time, scientists of several different disciplines started working together to study supernovae explosions and the gamma rays they produce. Here's what NASA says about them:

“A supernova happens where there is a change in the core, or center, of a star. A change can occur in two different ways, with both resulting in a supernova.

The first type of supernova happens in binary star systems. Binary stars are two stars that orbit the same point. One of the stars, a carbon-oxygen white dwarf, steals matter from its companion star. Eventually, the white dwarf accumulates too much matter. Having too much matter causes the star to explode, resulting in a supernova.

The second type of supernova occurs at the end of a single star's lifetime. As the star runs out of nuclear fuel, some of its mass flows into its core. Eventually, the core is so heavy that it cannot withstand its own gravitational force. The core collapses, which results in the giant explosion of a supernova. The sun is a single star, but it does not have enough mass to become a supernova." [14]

Gamma rays are rays of the highest energy and shortest wave-length. They are emitted by the decay of atomic nuclei. Some physicists say the particle involved is a photon. [15] Mark McCutcheon would probably say that they are single electrons. [16] Gamma rays can greatly exceed the average speed of solar light, are released in all directions from the axes of the supernova, travel for thousands of light years and wipe out everything in their path. They blow the atmosphere off planets and fry what remains. Scientists believe that the Ordovician Extinction, 440 million years ago, the second worst mass extinction in the life of our planet and very close to being the worst, was caused by the gamma rays from a supernova that exploded six or seven thousand light years away from us. Only a very few species at the bottom of the ocean survived. For millions of years, life on Earth hung by a thread. [17]

Whether it be due to censorship or self-censorship, scientists have stopped short of stating the obvious, political conclusion. Here it is:

Gamma rays account for the fact that we are not finding the signs or the sounds (radio signals) or other life within the universe. We are damned lucky to be here, damned lucky that our planet is not a burned out cinder like all the others. Gamma rays and the supernovas that create them are another sword of Damocles hanging over our heads. We are unable to predict them and unable to shield our planet from them. Our best chance of learning to shield our planet from gamma rays before they wipe us out, our best chance of preserving life on Earth, any life, is to be had by maximizing the pace of our learning and evolution. This means maximizing cooperation and minimizing conflict and the K and R Class Struggle.

On three previous occasions, I have written about supernova and gamma rays and stated this, very obvious, political conclusion. Immediately following each of these writings, a flurry of fake news about UFO sightings appeared in the mass media.

It is obvious to me from these experiences and a lifetime of less dramatic ones that our mass media is controlled by insane and stupid people. These would include a host of producers, publishers, editors and writers who are either directly employed by or controlled by clandestine intelligence services.

“Clandestine intelligence service” is another misnomer, another contradiction in terms. To really serve any nation or humanity *per se*, an intelligence service must work in the service of truth. Such service would insist upon all government activity, other than monitoring, to be open

and transparent and all honest information to be made public and used to educate the public.

Instead, governments everywhere and their “intelligence services” are doing just the opposite. They are operating in the dark and misusing taxpayer money to keep the public misinformed and under-informed.

Amazingly, all this malfeasance, which actually maximizes our insecurity, is committed in the name of “national security.” It is accomplished by government actors that are the most tortiously stupid people among us, acting under the command of ruling class elites that are the most insanely criminal people among us.

How did stupid and insane people ever come to control and endanger the world as they do? In his book, “1984,” George Orwell subtly explained the how and the why of it. They all appeal to each other due to their common latent homosexuality. The richest individuals and families are the most successful savages within our savage world. Why? Because their families are the most and the longest dominated by loveless, angry, lying and hell-bent-upon-getting-even latent homosexuals. Latent homosexuals of a less luminous lineage gravitate to government jobs like metal filings to a magnet because government jobs give them ample opportunity to oppress and humiliate others. These state actors tend also to be religious, to believe in the elite class and to believe that their state enjoys “God’s” providence. That’s why “In God We Trust” or the equivalent in other languages is on all the currency and coinage. Since God guides in determining the proper ends,

every means that these arrogant morons deploy is justified!

They regard social stability (and not dynamism) as the supreme social good, Aldous Huxley (the sickest of the Big Brothers) as a philosopher king and Aldous' "Brave New World" (that would be better titled "Cowardly and Monstrous Aggravation of the Present Unhappy World") as some kind of Bible because loveless and insane latent homosexuals are deathly afraid of change. That's the other false assumption connected with "national security," the assumption that stability is a supreme good and a source of security.

They unconsciously associate all real social change with the big, all-important change that they dare not and cannot make. They unconsciously associate change with the removal of their Third Masks, the masks that hide homosexuality. Homophobia, which has been developing since the start of the Neolithic (Stone Age of agriculture) as a result of our inept transition to monogamy, drives most of our homosexual people into the closet and makes mindless, reflexive reactionaries of them. (Monogamy puts homosexual folks in a terrible double bind. It forces them to choose between having love and having offspring.)

The evolution of man and, possibly, the future survival of all life on Earth, require us to eradicate homophobia asap, to reform the people currently in government and remove those that are incorrigible latent homosexuals from their offices. The Peace Love and Progress Party has the

necessary New Social Science and is working toward these ends. Please visit **PeaceLoveAndProgressParty.org**. Learn the New Social Science, and build a party cell.

Sincerely,

Dave

June 26, 2019

TOC



11. Quote of the Day

A man needs an independent fortune, or the sublime cynicism of poverty, for the slow execution of great work.*
– Honoré de Balzac, *Two Poets*

* I think “sublime cynicism” is a concession to the literate foe of his day. He probably would have preferred to say “brutal honesty.”

By the way, between the first 30-page edition and the 25th, 3-volume, 1215 page edition of “*Decoding the Deluge* and finding the path for civilization”; 31 years elapsed. The work is still globally censored in polite society but FREE to download at **PeaceLoveAndProgressParty.org**.

Dave Huttner

Peace Love and Progress Party Founder

January 10th, 2020

TOC



12. Another Reason to Read “*Decoding the Deluge*”

Will you be more inclined to read ***Decoding the Deluge and Finding the Path for Civilization*** if I tell you that its author is related to Socrates? Well, it’s true. Socrates lived in a very tiny house. He was a Huttner.

I didn’t say that the author is descended from Socrates. I said he is related to him. The author’s more likely to be descended from P. T. Barnum. (Both have made chestnut horses from horse chestnuts.)

But don’t let that stop you from reading ***Decoding the Deluge***. The author is pertinacious and the book is full of observations likely to interest you – such as why Socrates lived in a tiny house. When asked, he answered,

“Alas, it’s not small enough. I am unable to fill it with true friends.”

For the **Peace Love and Progress Party**,

Dave

July 12, 2019

TOC



13. Quote of the Day (from an anonymous PLP member)

Do not grieve when someone changes suddenly. It could be that he has given up acting and returned to being his true self. --Anonymous Member of the Peace Love and Progress Party

Dave

PeaceLoveAndProgressParty.org

July 13, 2019

TOC



14. Money Banking and Credit in the Current World

Every government on the planet has shirked its primary responsibility to the people. Every one of Big Brother's (latent homosexuals') governments has failed to get the K and R class struggle under control by creating equal opportunity and population control. The Peace Love and Progress Party, an international party, is the only political party committed to this task, which is essential to the progress and the preservation of human civilization.

Failing at the primary task, the biggest and craziest of the Big Brothers are focusing their attention (and miss-focusing ours) on what for them is primary but what for society is secondary: money. They are fooling around with screw drivers when the situation calls for crow bars. Since the class struggle is the primary determinant of our environmental, productive and distributive conditions; the class struggle must be under control (preferably

minimized) if the system of money, banking and credit is to be stable.

Knowing that the money, banking and credit system is, like everything else, failing; a consortium of billionaires is planning to take control of it, to create their own digital currency, the *Libre*. Theirs is a bid for the ultimate social power, the unlimited power to create, lend and spend money.

Because the United Nations Organization, the closest thing we have to a world government, is so limited in its powers, and because nation states are so divided; it is questionable whether the *Libre* and its upstart backers can be stopped from adding another level on top of a building that is bound to collapse. For although they may be more capable of cooperating among themselves than the current collection of nation-state finance ministers; the *Libre* can only be as stable as the reserve currencies that underlie it and the faith that its creditors have in its issuers. As for the currencies and as already noted, they are as unreliable as their issuers are irresponsible. As for the faith in the billionaire issuers and their companies, over the long run and in the usual course of events; unelected individuals cannot match elected governments in their liability to and interactions with the public or their enjoyment of the public trust – irrespective of how flawed an electoral system may be.

Like countless small-scale and private currencies of the past, the *Libre* is bound to fail. When it does, its organizers

will either lose a large part of their fortunes or be forced to defraud the lesser creditors.

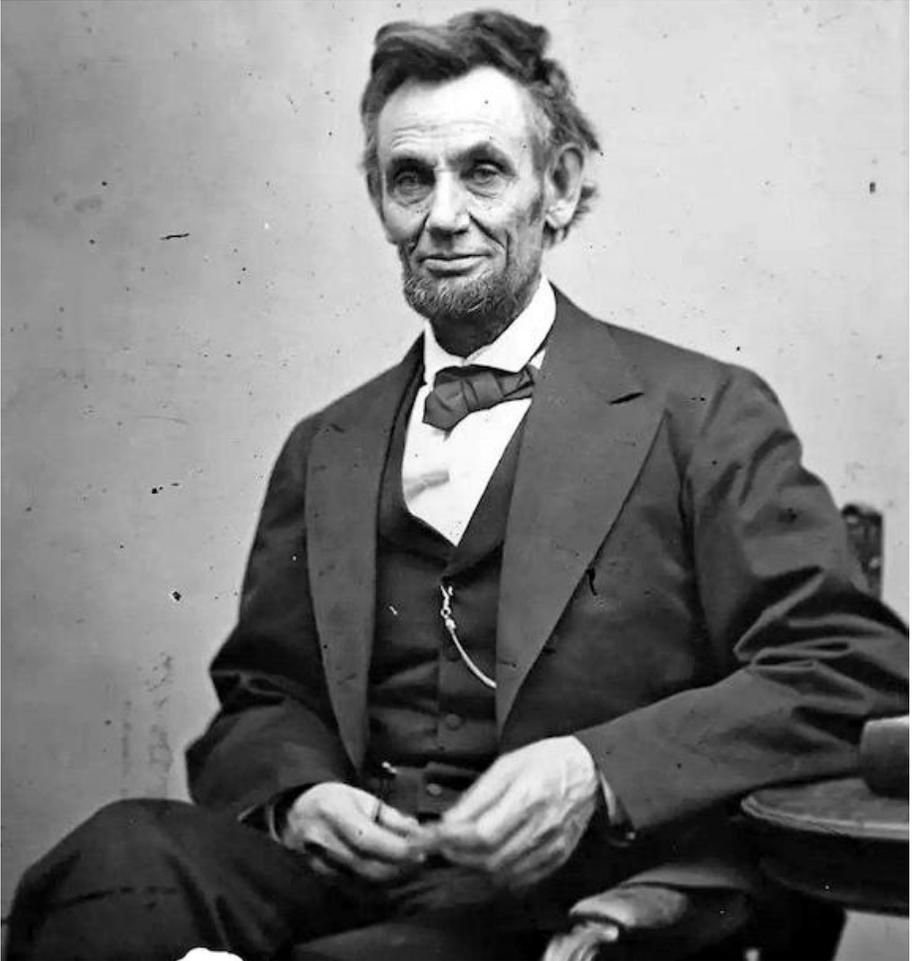
Librists should either join the Peace Love and Progress Party, disseminate its New Social Science and support its civilizing policies or remain contently aboard Big Brother's money banking and credit ship. After all, the ship will continue to sink slowly (until the outbreak of WWIII, the sliding of the Greenland Ice Sheet into the sea or the gamma rays from a nearby supernova snuff out life on the planet). Moreover, prejudice and political fighting notwithstanding, the IMF is doing a tolerable job of spreading risk around. There is comfort in numbers, so we can all thank Big Brother for putting us aboard the same ship and enabling us all to go down together.

For the **Peace Love and Progress Party**,

Dave

July 19, 2019

TOC



15. Quote of the Day (from Lincoln)

For the benefit of anyone that may find or may have found my previous article, on money banking and credit, difficult to understand; here is the crux of it, as restated by our great leader and man of the people.

“Labor is prior to, and independent of, capital. Capital is only the fruit of labor, and could never have existed if

labor had not first existed. Labor is the superior of capital and deserves much the higher consideration.” – Lincoln’s Address to the Wisconsin State Agricultural Society, Milwaukee, WI, Ca. December 1, 1859

Today’s politicians only pretend to be leaders. They are more concerned with money than extending the Golden Rule to our reproductive competition, more concerned with the stock market than creating the equal opportunity and population control that is the precondition for a civilized, sustainable and progressive world. They are -- like the top latent homosexual scoundrels they represent -- as different from Mr. Lincoln, a true leader, as pigs are from princes.

Dave Huttner

Peace Love and Progress Party Founder

July 20, 2019

TOC



16. Message to Guys that Think they are Gals

Each generation of savages forces upon the next generation our heritage of guilt, fear, paranoia, lies and wishful thinking. I refer to widespread and categorical lies about common aspects of our being and existence as *masks*. Each mask that becomes popularized and accepted paves the way for a more basic and flagrant mask because it is difficult to criticize someone whose lies are only a bit more bizarre and flagrant than your own.

Any general and chronological description of our masks is equivalent to a most general and chronological summary of our traumatic and confused prehistory. I suggest the following one.

The **First Mask** facilitated our transition to exogamy (marriage outside the family) and hid what has always

been and will always be our greatest love, our love for our own family members, generally.

The **Second Mask** denies our animal (great ape) being. It resulted from guilt and fear with respect to our parent species, *Homo erectus*, after we had exterminated most of them in the Species War and especially after the Great (post-discovery-of-horticulture) Flood, which most folks feared had been brought by the *Homo erectus* gods as punishment. The Second Mask was cast in cement by the expunction of all memory of *Homo erectus* and the Species War and by modern religions pretending that we were created by some god in outer space.

The **Third Mask** hides homosexuality and was created by homophobia. The two major and curable sources of homophobia are (1) the inordinately-high birthrate of savage, K and R class society, which makes killers of men, and (2) our inept transition to monogamy. Monogamy began with the Neolithic (the Stone Age of agriculture), when the first farmers broke out of the long house (where we had always lived polyamorously). The first farmers wanted to preserve and transfer to a genetic heir their private property claims upon the most irrigable and fertile lands, which they were working. They needed and produced mostly sons, homosexual brothers, who were oppressed by the very monogamy that enabled them to constitute themselves as a (K) class. Monogamy forces homosexual folks to choose between having love and having offspring. This contradiction greatly increased modern era homophobia, which promoted the Third Mask, the mask which hides homosexuality. The Third

Mask is endemic to modern religion and the K Class, and its pervasiveness has paralleled the rise of both. Any tendency to increase alienation between near neighbors renders polyamory difficult and creates monogamy by default. The ostensibly-monogamous K Class models monogamy and encourages class differences that create it by default. Modern religion improved distant-neighbor relations (in the interest of trade, its reason for being), without improving overall civility, without decreasing K and R, which necessitated a worsening in near-neighbor relations and more monogamy by default.

Gentlemen, if one can lie about something as basic as one's sexual orientation, as basic as whom one loves, as all wearers of the Third Mask (the Orwellian Big Brothers) do; then all other lies are relatively minor and easy to tell, *except lies about one's gender and species*. But now, in Big Brother's world, a world drowning in lies, you guys, wearers of the **Fourth Mask**, have besieged the next to the last bastion of honesty, the gender bastion.

Gentlemen, since parents and grandparents-- that demand grandchildren and great-grandchildren--are able to brainwash most brothers, AT PUBERTY TIME, into believing that they don't love each other but, instead, love the opposite sex; what makes you think that your latent homosexual mother wasn't able to brainwash you, AS A TODDLER, into believing that you were of the same sex as that sister that mom so desperately loved and missed?

For thirty years, you guys were among my best NYC taxi customers. I never met a single one of you that wasn't a

good person and far above average in intelligence. (Such was my suspicion anyway, not being intelligent myself.) You don't have to take my advice and shall continue to have my sympathy in any case, but here is that advice.

Because lies are, by definition, injurious to human evolution and because their adoption is a slippery slope, as our prehistory and history (the succession of masks) has shown; *get over any vestige of homophobia that you may still have, and love a gay man who has done the same. Also, tell Mom to do the same, to get real, and find a real woman, her own age, to love.*

Otherwise, if your Fourth Mask becomes popular and socially accepted, it will be only a matter of time before the **Fifth and final Mask** comes into vogue and the last and most basic bastion of honesty, our species identity, falls. Just imagine it! Folks running around in animal outfits! Replacing our digital languages with gestures and noises! You won't be able to enter a public place without hearing a cacophony of grunts, growls, squeals and squawks! You won't be able to walk under a tree without fear that somebody might be nesting in it and mistaking his excrement for bird droppings! Frightful!

Dave

Peace Love and Progress Party Founder

PeaceLoveAndProgressParty.org

July 30, 2019

TOC



17. The Murder of Jeffrey Epstein [18]

That's right, I said "murder." Enough evidence has come out to leave little doubt that Epstein was murdered. Thus far, all the evidence is circumstantial; but, as Henry David Thoreau once said, "Sometimes, circumstantial evidence can be very strong, as when there's a trout in the milk."

Perhaps the irony of ironies is that the murder of Epstein, a scoundrel with contempt for anyone that wasn't a billionaire, is likely to be associated with the assassinations of Jack and Bobby Kennedy and Martin Luther King, champions of the people and popular causes. All four were killed by conspiracies involving many of the worst and biggest of the Big Brother (latent homosexual) scoundrels.

To give you some idea of how many rich and powerful people had motives to eliminate Epstein, once he came under public scrutiny, consider this:

“His planes, which ranged from a Cessna to a Gulf Stream jet to a Boeing 727, recorded at least 730 flights to and from Teterboro between 1995 and 2013, according to flight logs contained in documents unsealed last week by a federal court in a lawsuit brought by one of Epstein's alleged victims against one of his close associates.” [19]

Teterboro Airport is in New Jersey, ten miles west of Manhattan. It's safe to say that most, if not all, of these flights were carrying girls, as young as 14, to Epstein's pedophile predator customers, in Manhattan and around the world.

Did you know that there are so many monsters among the rich and famous, or did you not see through their veneer?

To be more precise, it's not a matter of seeing *through* the veneer. *The monster is the underside of the civilized and heterosexual veneer. Both sides are lies.* Beneath this veneer, this panoply of lies, this Third Mask, is a very decent and innocent, homosexual person, a person whom his own superego and a large portion of society refuse to accept.

That is, perhaps, the greatest tragedy of all.

Dave Huttner

PeaceLoveAndProgressParty.org

August 15, 2019

TOC



(Diego Rivera's Class Struggle fresco in the National Palace of Mexico)

18. Social Science 101 the K and R Class Struggle

(For those of you that would rather watch the video, go to either **Youtube.com** or **the Party's Video Page.**)

Hi, this is Dave Huttner, youthful, handsome founder of the Peace Love and Progress Party (PeaceLoveAndProgressParty.org). The date is September 3rd, 2019, and I'm coming to you from Nantong, China with our party's first video. This video will not be a glitzy, Hollywood-caliber newscast as are those from the G7 conference, which ended seven or eight days ago, but I promise you that *this* video will not waste *our* time or *your* tax money.

The G7 leaders of Japan, Italy, Canada, France, the U.K., Germany and the U. S. made some real progress in their

personal acceptance of themselves and in their relations with one another. As for real *political* progress, there was not a hint of it. Russia and China, two great powers that must be at any table where global peace, progress and cooperation are at issue, were *not* invited. They were not invited because the seven are western imperialist countries, Japan having become westernized in many ways; while Russia and China are eastern and largely eastern, national socialist countries. These distinctions are greatly misunderstood. I'll define them, below. India and Brazil ought to be at any global conference too, India for its size and rapid development, Brazil for its size and hosting of most of the Amazon rain forest. The seven discussed and argued over the other countries they want to exploit. Why else would the entire conference not be televised? They also discussed their responses to emergency situations. As always, our political place seekers, posing as leaders, lack the understanding and even the *intent* to *prevent* emergencies, emergencies such as nuclear weapons proliferation, arms build-ups, global warming, poverty, trade war, terrorism, the migration of political and economic refugees and the instability of currencies and governments.

Current governments, political parties and politicians – the fledgling Peace Love and Progress Party notwithstanding -- are treating all of these as if they were separate problems that can be *separately* and *effectively* solved. They are *NOT* separate problems, and the politicians that think so are all political amateurs, place-seekers posing as leaders. They don't know the first thing

about politics and government. They are all emperors without clothes, but you keep voting for them because they are telling the lies that the child within you, that the wishful thinker within you, wants to hear. As sure as my name is David Robert Huttner, which to me has always meant this:

David Robert Huttner
D R Truthen

I am going to tell you the truth, as best I know it. I've made many mistakes in my time, changed my mind on issues, many times. I'm still learning, every day; but, with this identity, as you can well imagine; I've been as focused as anyone on finding the truth.

The truth, the knowledge and information that advances human evolution, justice, the outcomes that truth demands, and your friendship and esteem mean more to me than even love and money. Money can't buy love; and, unfortunately, in our savage world, there's pitifully little love. You have to be extremely lucky to find it. I'm part Irish, but I don't have the luck of the Irish. I'm in the same boat as Murphy and Kelly, and the other Irishmen that don't have the fairies on their side. Murphy was the

Irishman that said, "Anything that can go wrong will go wrong." You might think that Murphy was the ultimate pessimist; but if you did, you'd be wrong. Murphy was only the penultimate pessimist. The ultimate pessimist was Kelly, who said, "Murphy was an optimist!"

Why is it that the truth is so all important? Because the truth, by definition, is all the knowledge and information that empowers us as a species, all the knowledge and information that enables us to make the correct decisions. All the alternatives: half-truths, lies, false beliefs, coverups, prejudices, illusions and wishful thinking all lead to tragedy when we rely on them to our detriment. NO MATTER HOW GRIM AND UGLY THE TRUTH MAY BE, YOU NEED TO KNOW IT BECAUSE ALL THE ALTERNATIVES ARE TRAGEDIES WAITING TO HAPPEN.

So, I'm determined to tell you the truth, as I see it and earn your esteem; but in the case of those of you that are religious, doing both is going to be a challenge. Like most Americans, I was raised in a Christian household. There were times when my father was doing business in 13 mid-western states and away from home most of the time. At these times, when I was only a boy, I was the only man in the home; and I fervently prayed to some big guy in the sky whom I hoped would protect us. By my seventh grade school year, the family had become more secure. Prior to my eighth grade school year, we moved from Pittsburgh to Indianapolis. In Indianapolis, I became enrolled in an elementary school where, during the spring time of the previous year, everyone had been severely traumatized

by a rare and tragic event. My detailed memoir of these events is a little, hundred-page book, entitled, "Heaven Sent," which is one of the FREE downloads at PeaceLoveAndProgressParty.org. But to shorten the story, all the traumatized students, at Francis Willard, Indianapolis Public School #80 and even many of the teachers believed that I had been sent by God to replace a boy whose life had been violently and shockingly taken – seemingly by an act of God -- and before their very eyes. Just imagine how much all these children loved someone whom they believed had been sent by God. I knew I hadn't been sent by God, but you can't help loving people that love you, and I was crushed when I learned that I would not be able to go to the same high school as my friends the next year. Why? Because they were going to black out, isolate within their unconscious minds, the whole of their elementary school experience and me with it. The school system and the city government wanted them to do this, so that the school system could evade liability for the tragedy that had traumatized them. That is indeed what happened. But this experience started me to wonder, "Maybe the world and all of us are as crazy as we are owing to traumas of our prehistoric past." I resolved to discover what those traumas were, to devote my whole life, if necessary, to that task. I made gradual and desultory progress in my search for these answers up until the time when I was 40 years of age. It was then that I discovered the real, K and R meaning of the class struggle, which I am going to share with you, below, in a moment. But I realized, as soon as I discovered the real meaning of the class struggle, that religious belief prevents *believers* from

seeing the class struggle as it is, which prevents all of *us* from accomplishing the major political task of our time, which is to minimize that K and R class struggle. Religious belief is one of two caps upon the class struggle, caps that prevent us from seeing it, minimizing it and civilizing our world.

By the way, did know that Abraham Lincoln was NOT religious? As a young man, he had ceased to be religious. He was known for saying things like, "When I do good, I feel good. When I do bad, I feel bad. And that is the extent of my religion." But he had to reinvent himself, somewhat, to court and win the hand of Mary Todd, a devout Christian. Then he lost his first political campaign and the nomination of the Whig Party for Congress in his Illinois district in 1843 to an avid and church-going Christian. While drafting a speech on December 28, 1857, he realized that Christians, especially northern Christians, were a major faction within his political camp, within the anti-slavery camp. Lincoln decided right then and there that to accomplish the political task of his day, to prevent the spread of slavery to the new states; he would have to at least appear to be religious. He spent the next 13 weeks studying the Bible and memorizing passages from it, passages that were to pepper all of his subsequent speeches.

I too would revert to being literally and fundamentally religious if, by doing so, I could obtain your cooperation in accomplishing the task that now lies before us. But as I've told you, as soon as I discovered that task, which we'll get to in a moment, I realized that the literal belief in religion

is *incompatible* with its accomplishment. I realized that to win the cooperation of religious folks I would have to intensify and accelerate my eighth grade resolution to discover what our traumatic prehistory and our religions are all about. To win your cooperation in doing what we must do, I knew I had to understand prehistory, human psychology and religion better than anyone else had ever done.

To make a long story short, I succeeded beyond my wildest dreams. Within only two years, circa 1991, when my books were about a fifth as voluminous and good as they are now; the Roman Catholic Church sent a cardinal -- all the way from the Vatican to where I had lived for 13 years, in Manhattan, at 45 Tudor City Place, across the street from the United Nations Headquarters – in an effort to meet me and buy my books. Conversations, a month earlier with a Catholic FBI agent, made it immediately clear to me that this meeting, which was made to look accidental, *wasn't* and that the Church was willing to pay \$33,000,000 – not to *publish* my books, but to *bury* them. Negotiations never got started because I couldn't stop laughing. I had not yet gone to law school, but I knew that any deal would be unacceptable because it would include a nondisclosure clause and a non-compete clause. In other words, had I accepted their bribe; I wouldn't have been able to ever talk about the deal or to ever write or speak again about religion. I wouldn't be able to talk with you as I'm doing now. I have always been a poor working man like most of you. For most of my adult life, I drove a New York City Taxi; and \$33,000,000 is far more money than

I've ever hoped to earn. Yet not for a single moment did I seriously consider accepting their bribe. Again, truth, justice and your esteem is worth far more to me than money. Now, since I gave up \$33,000,000 to preserve the right to talk to you; won't you please be so kind as to give me 30 minutes of your time and hear me out on what I have to tell you about religion, prehistory and psychology in what will be the third Peace Love and Progress Party video of this series?

I know that many of you have had numinous experiences. You have felt the spirit of the Lord to be immediately before you and talking to you. This kind of experience convinces folks that they already know all they need to know about religion. I understand that phenomenon. It's not nearly as rare as you might think. If you give me a chance to do so, I will give you a much better understanding of it. Think about it. If my understanding of religion and human psychology were not far superior to yours and theirs, would the Catholic Church have made the effort they did to bury my books? To be fair to the Church, they were not the only party that tried to unduly influence me. I've been subjected, over the years, and within my own native land, the U. S. A., to every carrot and stick except torture and murder; and secret police agents or undercover cops driving unmarked police cars, have tried at least 3 times to kill or seriously injure me, twice in Manhattan and once in Hoboken.

Ok. So it is probably best for religious folks to tune out at this time. Before listening to or reading anything else from me or the Peace Love and Progress Party, either read

“Heaven Sent” and “The First Christmas,” which are both FREE downloads at PeaceLoveAndProgressParty.org; or watch the third video in this series, our video on religion, when it is released.

That’s the end of the religion digression. Let’s return now to our main subject, the class struggle.

All of our pervasive and persistent social, economic and political ills – are just symptoms of one very basic underlying problem. That underlying problem is the K and R Class Struggle. I am going to very thoroughly explain what the K and R Class Struggle is; but before I do, it is probably best to say a few words about the other cap upon it. The other cap, other than religion, that prevents folks from recognizing the class struggle and prevents all of us from effectively dealing with it is homophobia and latent homosexuality. Homophobia and latent (hidden) homosexuality will be the subject of the next video. It is a symptom with which virtually all the most successful people in politics, business and industry tend to suffer. As I’ll show you, in the next video, these individuals and everyone suffering from homophobia and latent homosexuality are *terrified of real social change*. Homophobia and latent homosexuality are what causes today’s political place-seekers that pose as leaders to mislead us as they do. They prevent social change (be they conscious of it or not) by mis-focusing public attention and squandering government resources on the mere *symptoms* of the K and R Class Struggle while refusing to identify that struggle as the common cause of all the symptoms. This *Mexican Hat Dance* that they do around

the root problem guarantees that there can be no significant social change. That's enough for now about the caps. Back to the class struggle.

In the 18th and, especially, the 19th centuries; intellectuals interested in history began to take a more sophisticated approach to the subject. Instead of seeing historical change as resulting from the heroic acts of individuals, or "God," or even ideas that magically transformed society; they began to focus upon the interests of *classes* (groups of people, united in their common economic interests) and the struggle *between* classes with *opposing* interests. These historical materialist philosophers included Scotsman Adam Smith, who wrote "The Wealth of Nations," a Dutch writer, who preceded Smith and influenced him, David Something, the last name escapes me, and, especially, Karl Marx.

Marx and his friend and collaborator Frederick Engels knew that materiality preceded consciousness. Indeed, consciousness has evolved within the animal kingdom as a result of developing a nervous system that repeatedly receives, stores, processes and responds to sensory inputs, information. The differences in the cycles of information over time give rise to the awareness of self, of the relatively stable system responding to a relatively changing, external environment. The electricity cycles in a donut-shaped organ at the base of the brain, an organ called the intralaminar nucleus. Long, thick nerves, called ganglia, attach to the donut, reach out to all parts of the brain and serve as the buses for sensory and stored information. The electricity cycles in the donut at a steady

state of 40 cycles per second. At that speed, frames appear to be continuous. When the electricity in that donut stops cycling, when the EEG machine bottoms out to a zero-level, straight line; we're just 97 cents worth of chemicals, worm food. Everything in the universe that is, is material. There is a soul only figuratively and to the extent that we might be remembered for our good acts – or our notorious ones.

Marx understood that men's ideas about the world tend to be determined by their productive experience, by their activity within the economic sphere of life; and ideas have to spread to a critical mass of the people before they can have a social impact. There had always been an awareness of the conflicting interests between masters and slaves and, later, landlords and serfs. But Marx added that the class struggle *is what drives history forward and determines all the other, lesser conflicts within society.*

In his time, with the rise of industry, more powerful forces of production than what had been known in feudal times, and with the total impoverishment of a large part of the population; Marx saw the class struggle as mainly being between capitalists and proletarians. Capitalists own industrial or commercial means of production (e.g. mines, stores or factories), and proletarians own no means of production and have to sell their labor power to the capitalists. The capitalists had, as of Marx's time, already developed their ideology, their systematic arguments that furthered their own interests in accumulating wealth at the expense of the proletarians that worked for them. This ideology culminated in the very vicious "Social

Darwinism," which said that the workers were *genetically* inferior to the propertied classes and could only be where they were - on the bottom of the social hierarchy. Someone had to develop the counter-ideology for the workers; and Marx, being an excellent lawyer, took up the challenge. Unfortunately, the task of the social scientist (dispassionately uncovering the laws of society) is very different from that of the lawyer and class propagandist (which is to win a fight). Marx confused the social scientist role he wanted to play with the advocate/propagandist role that history and the dialectics of thought (thesis-antithesis-synthesis) forced him to play.

Marx insisted that human labor power is the source of all value. Don't other animals and plants, in struggling to reproduce themselves and their products provide for us? Sure, we cultivate them to improve their quality and numbers; but once we have driven them to extinction, no amount of human labor can replace them, and we are immensely and irreparably poorer for their loss. Geological forces also concentrate resources for us, but they tend to operate at a slow and steady pace that the mushrooming human population easily outstrips.

Marx insisted also that the capitalists were the source of *all* our social problems. *If* you accept Marx's premises that human labor power is the source of all value, that the functions of the capitalist are unnecessary and that overpopulation can never be a problem; then profits can only be the surplus created by the workers, surplus value that the capitalists steal. *If this were true*, then the proletariat had only to eliminate the capitalists and socialize

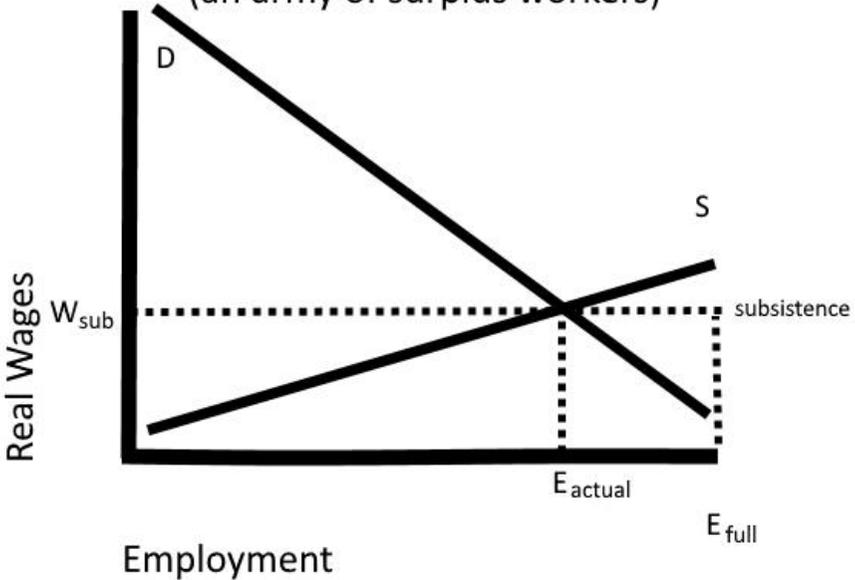
ownership of the major means of production to develop paradise on earth.

But this contradicts supply and demand theory, which is based on market observations and common sense.

I am going to show you three Cartesian graphs. Each represents a snapshot in time. The demand curves show how much labor the capitalists are willing to hire at various prices (wage rates). The supply curves show how many workers are willing to work at various prices (wage rates). The demand curves, with the "D" labels are the lines sloping downward and to the right. At lower wage rates, prices for labor, the capitalists are willing to buy more of it, hire more workers. The supply curves, with "S" labels, are the lines sloping upward and to the right. At higher wage rates, the workers are willing to supply more of it. Wherever the demand and supply curves intersect shows the point, at any one time, where the capitalists and the workers agree. This point indicates the level of the average real (adjusted for inflation) wage on the Y axis and the level of employment (on the X axis) at any one time. Wages and employment, the amount of labor sold and the average price for it, are, like every other good or service, determined by the demand for it and the supply of it.

Here's Graph 1, which depicts real wages and employment in the usual situation, when labor is greatly over-supplied. Marx admitted that most of the time, there is an army of surplus laborers.

Graph 1: The Usual Scenario
(an army of surplus workers)



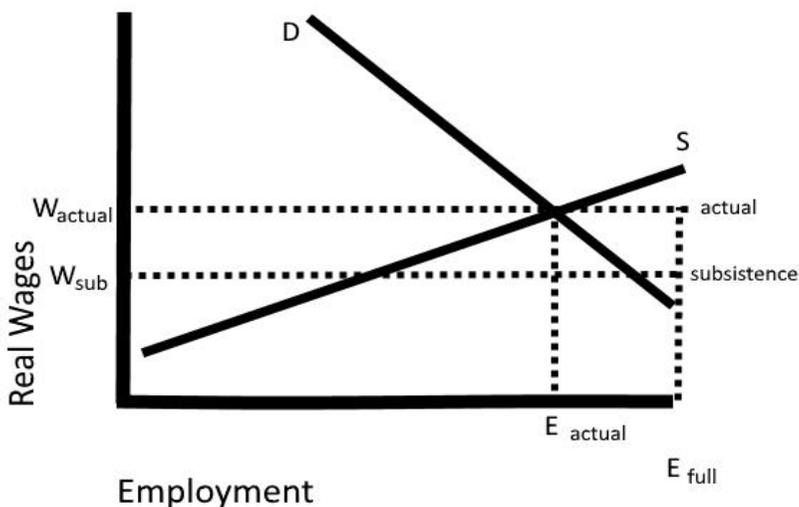
Again, where the demand and supply curves intersect, we get the y coordinate, indicating the wage rate, the price of labor. The x coordinate at that point of intersection gives us the level of employment. Now, notice that there is a huge number of surplus workers, as indicated by the difference between E_{full} and E_{actual} . Because labor, the number of wage workers, is in over supply; the capitalists only need to pay them subsistence wages, which means just enough to allow them to survive and produce the next generation of workers. If you don't take the job at subsistence wages, some other desperate person will. Now, Marx blamed the capitalists or the capitalist system, in general, for this surplus army of workers. *Where and*

when have the capitalists or even their most despicable politicians forced anyone to make babies?

Banker/political economist David Ricardo, with his “Iron Law of Wages” and clergyman Thomas Malthus with his essay “On Population” laid the blame for over-population where it belongs, with the poor, the wage laborers. Malthus said that food supply tends to grow arithmetically and population geometrically. I’ll describe Ricardo below. Both of them were one-sided but basically right in what they did say. Marx had no answer for their arguments, so he did as the losers in debate always tend to do. He attacked them as individuals. Incidentally, “prole” the root of the word “proletariat” referred, in Latin, to a poor person that multiplies as do rabbits.

Now look at graph number 2).

Graph 2: At the Peak of the Business Cycle



It shows real wages, wages adjusted for inflation, at the peak of the business cycle, when labor is most in demand. Notice that the demand curve has shifted to the right and crosses the supply curve at a Y coordinate that is substantially above subsistence level. Our savage society never operates at full employment because there is always a large group of broken down and demoralized people that either can't or won't work productively at any wage rate.

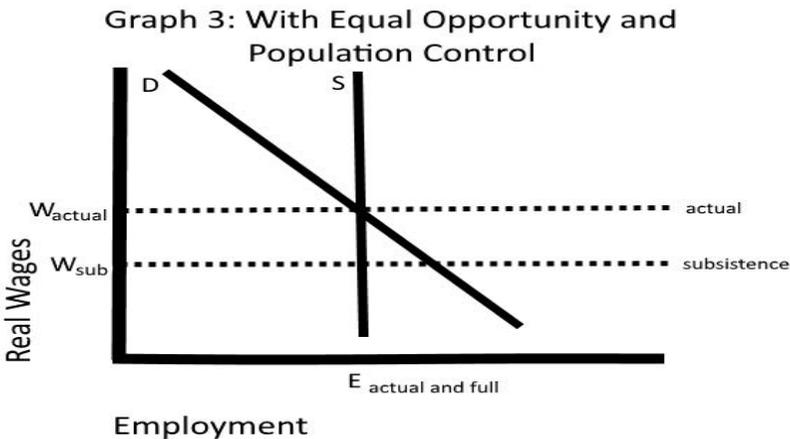
There is nothing natural about this phenomenon that Big Brother's economists refer to as the "natural rate of unemployment." It is not determined by "God." For "God" and "Satin," as I'll convince you in the third video of this Peace Love and Progress Party series, the video on religion, are just symbols for the positive and negative aspects, respectively, of four groups of ancestors and relatives and one individual (the same-sex parent). All five of these *universal elements of the godhead* are folks toward whom we have or had extreme mixed emotions. The same-sex parents and the only other living element of the godhead (our ongoing genetic competitors, all other fertile men for men and all other fertile women for women) are incapable of even *formulating* a collective will, much less expressing one. So, "God" plays no role in our lives and bears no responsibility for our ills, except to render ineffective and reactionary the people who believe in "Him" or (for some people, especially Easterners) "Her." Demoralization and unemployability are wholly products of K and R savagery.

That's true of every ethnic group in every country. I don't like to think of those days; but before I changed my name, I was a notorious derelict. Layed around the yard all day. You probably heard of me. Patty O'Furniture?

Our savage society is always undergoing business cycles. They occur due to cycles of over-production and under-consumption. Marx blamed these cycles of economic boom and bust wholly on the capitalists. Realize, for the moment, that the capitalists are Ks and that the worker/proletarians are Rs. I'll define K and R more exactly, below. The capitalists do over-produce. Here's why. The capitalist Ks are in fierce competition with each other. Each wants to put his competitors out of business and obtain a monopoly of the market for whatever he produces. The standard way to achieve this is by lowering your average cost per unit of production faster than can your competitors can lower theirs. That way, you can sell the product at a lower price that they can't match, and put them out of business. The way to do that is by plowing as much profit as possible into more plants, equipment and labor-saving technology. But this requires producing on a larger scale, producing more units of production, each of which must be sold, converted back into money. But the worker/Rs are paid as little as possible – not only owing to the capitalists' greed, but, as I've shown you above, to their own tendency to reproduce like rabbits and over-supply their own labor. What do the workers generally due at the peaks of the business cycle, at the boom times, like the one indicated in Graph 2? They enlarge their families. They have more children, exactly as Ricardo's

“Iron Law of Wages” states. The workers are largely responsible for labor being, at most times, over-supplied, which drives their wages down to subsistence level and contributes mightily to the lack of effective demand and, consequently, under-consumption. Production, over the course of the cycle, outstrips the workers’ accumulated purchasing power. Consequently, the capitalists have to slow down production and lay off workers. Unemployed workers buy even less. Thus the downward part of the cycle begins and snowballs until wages and the price of raw materials and intermediate goods fall so low that a profit can once more be foreseen, and production starts back up again.

Graph 3) shows wages and employment in a population controlled society. (You’ll see, below, when I define K and R more precisely, why a population controlled society must also be an equal opportunity society.)



Here,

business cycles would be eliminated because the supply of labor and the demand for consumable goods and

services are largely inelastic (vertical lines on their supply and demand graphs). In a population controlled (and equal opportunity) society, labor would be under supplied for at least two good reasons. First, procreation rights would be awarded mostly to the more accomplished people, most of whom would not be wage-workers. Secondly, by under supplying labor, you create an incentive for industry to automate or otherwise eliminate the most undesirable jobs. The under supplying of labor would *maintain* real wages at a level substantially above subsistence level. The average worker would be able to save enough to substantially improve his living conditions and quite possibly his class status too. *So, contra-Marx, the capitalists are not wholly to blame for the workers' poverty. The workers' own tendency to over produce themselves is partly responsible for their own poverty.*

But the best *disproof* of Marxist economics is in the pudding. Everywhere where Marxist, socialist revolutions triumphed and *did* socialize the major means of production; what actually transpired was the economic equivalent of a train wreck. Efforts to create equal opportunity *without* population control and *without* highly paid people to perform the functions of the capitalists (managing and enforcing discipline within the work place, performing accepted accounting practices and paying people according to their work and rationally regulating production and investing according to estimates of market supply and demand) –resulted in a societal race to the bottom. Instead of Marxist economies

becoming characterized by the communist ideal of “from each according to his abilities and to each according to his needs,” they became characterized by “to each according to what he can steal.” Moreover, people who wanted to become capitalists were constantly arising from within the class of small independent producers and coming into conflict with the Marxist government and Communist Party that forbade them from doing so.

In order to stop the downward economic spiral, prevent collapse and re-conquest by predatory, external imperialists that want to take advantage of the hapless peoples’ desperation and re-harness their country to the imperialist yoke, every country that has undergone a Marxist/socialist revolution has had to transition to national socialism (also called state capitalism). Herein, a compromise is struck between the domestic capitalists and workers. Typically, the compromise calls for land to be socially owned but life-estates to be granted. The state issues its own currency and takes over banking and credit. Producers are encouraged to become capitalists but are subject to state and party supervision aimed at preventing the worst abuses of the workers and the environment and preventing over and under investment. Again, defense against the external imperialists has necessitated this internal class compromise, which evolves ideologically into the credo: “us of the nation against the world.”

Now, Marx was correct in his general understanding of the class struggle; but he erred, was off the mark, in defining the relevant classes. He needed to elevate his class analysis to a higher level of abstraction. Everyone has

always known that inheritance is an essential aspect of classes. Inheritance magnifies class differences over generations and hardens the class identity of the continuously successful and unsuccessful families. This provides a strong hint that there is a biological aspect to the class struggle. If we focus on biology and look for what is essential and common to the slaves, serfs and wage-workers on the one hand and the slave-owners, landlords and capitalists on the other; then the answer falls right out. Do you see it? No? Here's some more help.

In the early 1970s, biologists E. O. Wilson and Robert Macarthur noticed that all species tend to adopt one of two strategies for reproductive competition. The large animals have relatively few babies but equip and train them very well. This quality strategy they called the "K" Strategy, as in the letter K. Toward the bottom of the food chain, the small animals and the insects, which can't pursue a quality strategy, reproduce for quantity. Wilson and Macarthur called the quantity strategy the "R" Strategy, as in the letter R. At Perestroika time (1989), when Peace Love and Progress Party founder, David Huttner had been on both extreme ends of the political spectrum and was searching for a new theory of the class struggle; he noticed that humans, at the absolute top of earth's food chain and in competition only with each other, are a food chain in microcosm. The folks on top in terms of income, wealth and education are always Ks; and the folks on bottom in terms of the same are always Rs. The two opposites, K and R, cause and define each other, and they are what the class struggle is essentially about. These two strategies, K and R, are the

root cause of all our social ills without exception. If you think long and hard about any of the so-called problems that contemporary politicians miss-focus your attention upon, you will realize that K and R are at the bottom of each of them. All of what you have been conditioned to think of as independent social problems are actually only symptoms of K and R. Can any of you think of any exception? If you can, please write to me and tell me about it because neither I nor anyone else has been able to think of an exception.

Since all of our alleged “social problems” are just symptoms of K and R, none of them can be eliminated or effectively lessened except by lessening, preferably minimizing, both K and R, simultaneously, which requires class compromise. By focusing energy and resources on the mere symptoms, government can substitute, temporarily, one symptom for another. But that’s like pressing on some part of an inflated balloon. The *shape* of the balloon, the proportions of our bag full of symptoms, changes; but the volume, the overall severity of them, remains the same. The only way to effectively and permanently eliminate any and every symptom of K and R, which we have been falsely conditioned to think of as separate problems, is with equal opportunity, the antidote to K, and population control, the antidote to R. Equal opportunity and population control, *combined*, are the pin that is required to effectively and permanently eliminate any and all of our social ills.

Because governments are not decreasing both K and R, are not increasing both equal opportunity and population

control; governments everywhere keep getting bigger and costlier without changing the savage and unsustainable nature of our world. Every year, governments are bigger parasites upon the public body. Why do politicians persist in making the same mistakes? It has to do with their personalities. Virtually all of them, the PLP Party notwithstanding, are Orwellian Big Brothers, homophobic, latent homosexuals. But that's for the next video.

Now, notice too that the K and R class struggle can never be won! The two extremes cause and define each other. Neither can eliminate the other because they are not absolute entities. They are relative entities.

The imperialist countries are the relatively K countries, the countries that produce relatively capital-intensive goods. The countries that they colonize and exploit are the relatively R countries that produce natural resources, relatively labor intensive goods *and babies*. Minimizing the K and R Class Struggle so as to create a civilized and sustainable world also requires us to strike compromises at the international level, between K and R countries.

Another way of saying "we must minimize K and R" or "we must maximize population control and equal opportunity" is to say "We must complete the transition to modernity that modern religion represents, by extending the Golden Rule to the most import sphere of social life, to the sphere of our reproductive competition."

Let's prove the mutual inclusivity of K and R by contradiction. Imagine the Ks submitting to all the R

demands for equal opportunity (equal education opportunity, a strict limitation on inheritance and gifts, laws against nepotism for all companies over, say...ten employees in size, guaranteed income, housing and medical care) WITHOUT POPULATION CONTROL. Could the Ks ever consent to this? What would be the result? I'll tell you the result. We would all be equal but standing on top of one another. The world would be Pan-Bangladesh! Nobody wants that and it's not gonna happen.

Just three days ago, Bangladesh's foreign minister boasted that his government has reduced poverty by 50% over the last decade. What he means is that by concentrating on agriculture and education, especially the education of women, Bangladesh has largely eliminated hunger. However, in the eyes of most of the world, a person can be well-nourished and still be poor.

Today's poverty elimination tactics were conceived in the latter days of the Great Depression of the 1930s. John Maynard Keynes and his followers hit upon the "solution" of government increasing effective demand by every means except the necessary and correct one of maximizing equal opportunity and population control (minimizing K and R and the negative side of our ambivalence for one another). The correct solution was unacceptable to religious folks who refuse to encroach upon their God's domain and unacceptable too to loveless and malicious, latent homosexual Ks who take sadistic delight in oppressing Rs. The Big Brother, latent homosexual, K politicians continue to beat their chests and congratulate each other for eliminating hunger and

poverty – with no awareness of the full results of and the perversity of their methods!

Indeed, if you grow the economy by lowering interest rates (e.g. lowering the margin requirements for banks and the overnight interest rate for federal funds), by government spending, by steeply graduated income tax rates and by welfare benefits and other “entitlements” for the poor; then the whole social ladder can be boosted upward materially. National socialist countries, which are one party states and exercise strict control over money, banking and credit, have become especially adept at these Keynesian and neo-Keynesian tactics. But this sort of growth and **absolute**-poverty elimination does not strike at the root of the problem, does nothing to lessen K and R extremes.

By mis-focusing our attention and government resources upon poverty elimination and job creation and mislabeling these symptoms of the K and R Class Struggle as principal problems, they have created the unnatural growth of both society and government. The growth of society and government on steroids inevitably includes growth in population, growth in the economic throughput of resources, growth in pollution, growth in depletion of non-renewable resources, growth in the mass extinction rates for every other species except the few that eat our garbage, growth in global warming and an overall **decrease** in the *quality* of our lives. The human population and economy can only grow at the expense of other species of animals and plants and our common eco-systems. Obviously, we need those eco-systems to be

healthy. We need the other species, our distant relatives, for the bio-diversity required for a healthy biosphere. The only growth we *do* need is growth in the average real and externality-compensated productivity of labor, and that too is best achieved by increasing cooperation, which, in turn, is best achieved by minimizing the K and R Class Struggle.

But of course, no country, even the U.S. or China, can dare to maximize population control and equal opportunity unilaterally. It would soon be overwhelmed by the other savages. So the major countries must first agree to minimize K and R and then persuade, compel if necessary, the others to cooperate, to reciprocate.

Bangladesh in particular, lies entirely on a fertile flood plain. That makes Bangladesh an anomalous population success story for two reasons. First, anything can be easily grown there. Hunger should never have been a problem. Secondly, every Bangladeshi is certain to be washed into the sea when the Greenland Ice Sheet slides into the sea. This ice sheet has a mean altitude of 2,135 meters (7,005 ft). The thickness is generally more than 2 km (1.2 mi) and is over 3 km (1.9 mi) at its thickest point. It is poised, at any unpredictable time when it slides into the sea, to raise the sea level by 20 to 30 feet and send out a tidal wave -- double the height of that subsequent sea rise -- a tidal wave of 40-60 feet, crashing into coast lines, everywhere. By now, most Bangladeshis must have learned this, so everyone that can get out of the Bangladesh is doing so.

But Bangladesh is the sort of population success story that religious wishful thinkers like to cite when claiming that laws to mandate population control (and interfere with their God's prerogatives) are unnecessary. They also tout the "Demographic Transition Model." This wishful-thinking model describes the population trend within the K countries, but it denies the relativity of K and R, fails to recognize who is having most of the babies and falsely assumes that the growth rate is the only population statistic that matters.

Global annual population growth skyrocketed after WWII to over 2% per annum. It has gradually fallen to slightly over 1.1 % per annum. (I'm getting my statistics from the World Bank at data.Worldbank.org.) However, the population growth rate is the birth rate minus the death rate. The lion's share of the births is coming from the poorest people who are the least able to employ, educate and even feed children. The death rate is unnecessarily augmented by all of our savagery, by continuous warfare, disease, common crime, starvation and exposure. Moreover, even a 1% per annum growth rate is unacceptable for a species at the top of the food chain, without a natural predator, a species that is way out balance with the rest of the biosphere, destroying every province of its environment, driving every other species to extinction except for the few that eat its garbage, and generally performing as a cancer upon the planet. The rational birthrate of any civilized society, the birthrate determined by reason rather than our lower-brain-reptilian instincts, is the birthrate corresponding to the

greatest DECREASE in the death rate. Don't let religious wishful thinking fool you into thinking that the human population level and growth rate are not a gigantic problem, a problem that we must rationally control. We must decrease the number of human apes to something like one tenth our present number.

Where was I? Oh, I was proving, by contradiction, the mutual inclusivity of K and R. I've already demonstrated the impossibility of there being equal opportunity without population control.

Conversely, try to imagine the Rs conceding to all the fondest K wishes for population control (mandating birth rates that correspond to the greatest decrease in destruction to the environment and auctioning reproductive rights to the highest bidders) WITHOUT CREATING EQUAL OPPORTUNITY. This would simply accelerate to the maximum the depopulation of the planet and the race to the One-Man-Economy, to one man owning everything. This ultimate, latent homosexual scoundrel would then commit suicide, and the raccoons would inherit the earth. Nobody wants that and that's not gonna happen either.

Another way of saying that the (K and R) class struggle is unwinnable is to say that K and R always tend to equilibrate, tend to find a balance. Ditto, the same, for their antidotes, for their checks, for equal opportunity and population control. There can only be as much equal opportunity as there is population control and vice versa. Even without being fully conscious of the K and R

Strategies, average folks can sense when society is on a suicidal (overly K) track or on a back-sliding (overly R) track and will demand a change in direction. K and R, and their antidotes equal opportunity and population control, will always tend to be in an offsetting balance. What we can and must regulate is the *extent* of these mutually-inclusive pairs. *Maximizing* K and R (minimizing equal opportunity and population control) means *maximizing* savagery, social conflict of every sort and the most rapid destruction of our environment (the common kicking post upon which we vent our anger). Effectively eliminating any of our symptoms and creating a civilized and sustainable world requires us to *minimize* K and R (or to *maximize* equal opportunity and population control).

As I mentioned, the next two videos of the Peace Love and Progress Party will be about the two caps upon the class struggle, homophobia/latent homosexuality and religion.

In a fourth video, I'll talk about the universal prejudice against dark skin and the Aboriginal African Americans.

I would like to make a sixth video describing what I call the Stage II System of Marriage and Child-rearing, but a fifth video, describing East West Differences is prerequisite for it; and I'm not sure that a video on East-West Differences is possible at this turbulent time. I *will* tell you *now* that the essence of East-West differences is female vs. male domination, respectively. You can learn about the prehistoric origins, the cultural manifestations and the sustaining institutions of East-West differences by reading Volume 1, Chapter 13, of *Decoding the Deluge*, the

three-volume flagship work of the New Social Science of the Peace Love and Progress Party. As with all the works of the New Social Science and the Party; it is FREE to download, as a PDF, at PeaceLoveAndProgressParty.org. You can read about the Stage II System of Marriage and Child-rearing in *Stage II of the Non-violent Rainbow Revolution*, another FREE download at the Party website.

By adopting the Stage II System, we can guarantee love with the perfect partner to everyone and turn our world into a paradise. But we must first educate the public, complete the spread of English as the world language, overcome all our prejudices and commit ourselves to civilizing and sustaining the world by minimizing K and R (maximizing equal opportunity and population control). We must also, during a 25-year transition period, enforce a global moratorium on procreation and legalize and encourage –not only same-sex marriages but also – group marriages for the people that need them.

Right now, pessimists are saying, “Dave, you’re dreaming. All this can never be done.”

I say, “You Big Brothers are uneducated amateurs. You know little if anything about our prehistory.”

It was only 9 or 10 thousand years ago that everyone on this planet was a cannibal! (We can determine this from the condition and the radio carbon dating of the skulls we uncover.) Cannibalism had ceased temporarily during a first and aborted Neolithic (Stone Age of Agriculture) prior to the Great Flood of 14634 years BPE (before the present era, year 2000). We may also have stopped eating

each other during the active part of the Species War, 31-70 thousand years ago; but that's because we were, at that time, busy eating our parent species, *Homo erectus*. With these temporary and partial exceptions, men had always been cannibals. And yet we stopped eating one another. We renounced an instinctual impulse in exchange for a form of compensation – greater civility and protein from vegetable and other animal sources.

What is required of us now is no more difficult than what we have already accomplished. We must renounce the impulse to pursue an extreme strategy for reproductive competition (K or R) and accept, in exchange, a civilized world in which we can live without fear of or hatred for one another, a world in which everyone will be guaranteed meaningful work and love with the perfect partner.

Please do download all the works of the New Social Science, which are FREE to download at **PeaceLoveAndProgressParty.org**. Read them, share them with your friends and loved ones and organize a discreet cell of the Peace Love and Progress Party in your community.

Thanks for listening. Hope to talk to you all again, soon.

For the **Peace Love and Progress Party**,

David Huttner

August 29, 2019

TOC



19. Social Science 201 Homophobia and Latent Homosexuality Part I

Hi, this is Dave Huttner, back again, as promised, with the second video of the Peace Love and Progress Party. Click the title/link if you would rather watch than read. To facilitate this talk, I'm going to assume that all of you have seen the first video. If you haven't, please watch "Social Science 101 the K and R Class Struggle," which is available at both [Youtube.com](https://www.youtube.com) and the Video Page of [PeaceLoveAndProgressParty.org](https://www.PeaceLoveAndProgressParty.org). Then return to this talk.

The talk today is about homophobia and latent homosexuality, one of the two symptoms of the K and R Class Struggle that caps the class struggle, that caps and keeps us from getting to the root cause of all our social,

political and economic ills. The other cap is religion, and religion will be the subject of our next, our third video, Social Science 202. Part I of this talk on homophobia and latent homosexuality will focus on the laws of our psychosexual development.

I wanted to start out at a McDonald's playground or at a preschool. I wanted to interview, at one of these locations, little children. Preschool children, when not coached or put under duress by adults, tend to be very spontaneous and honest – even when they *are* wearing clothes. Unfortunately, it was impossible for me to do this here in Nantong, China. The children were kept away from the McDonalds playground when I went there. At the preschool, where I had once taught English, and contrary to my explicit request; the children were coached as to who could talk, what they could and couldn't say, and who would be allowed to dance with whom before the camera. What I filmed was *not* the spontaneous and honest responses of the children to questions about their sibling relationships. Instead, it was a staged presentation intended to simulate that billboard at the entrance of a Mississippi or Alabama town, that billboard that says, "We have no homosexuals here." It reminded me too of how Americans are hiding the sibling relationships of the American males that beat their wives and the sickest people who become mass shooters. (We'll consider these cover-ups in Part III of this video.)

Even Orwell could not anticipate a world as sick as ours is now, a world in which people randomly gun down others and children are considered dangerous and are

quarantined – not because they are sick but because the adult, latent homosexual-dominated world is too sick to tolerate the truth that children are likely to tell.

Homophobia, the fear of homosexuality, is universal. We'll consider its prehistoric origins in Part II of this series. In Part III of this series, we will consider the countless ill-effects of homophobia and why all homosexual and bisexual people must come out, must remove their Third Mask, the mask that hides homosexuality.

I *have* been able to interview preschool children regarding their sibling relationships many times within my native USA, but under very different conditions. There, I spoke the local language, was not a scary foreigner, was less known as a social critic, did not bring a video camera and was less inclined to incite anyone's fear of losing face. That, I've never understood. Anyone that wants to trade for this face can have it.

In the USA, and under these very different conditions, I was often able to question preschool children in laundromats and at McDonald's playgrounds. Whenever I asked them about their siblings, they confirmed my own memories and introspection about my own sibling relationship.

Meaning: we all love our siblings. If the age differences are not too great, we tend to love them equally. Sibling love is independent of gender, and – if Mom has a partner and doesn't stay too close to us for too long either in fact or fantasy – then our siblings determine our sexual

orientations. (Sexual orientation refers not to what we do but to what we want to do with whom.)

If homophobia has caused you to deny and forget all of this, then I strongly advise you to visit a laundromat or a McDonald's playground and let the little ones, our most honest and best people, straighten you out.

The Orwellian Big Brothers that maintain the opposite, the men with brothers who claim to be heterosexual and who dominate *every sphere of contemporary life everywhere*, keep telling us that, under their leadership, things are getting better all the time. There is no dire need, they say, for any basic changes in the way we think and live. (They are terrified of real, basic change because of homophobia. They unconsciously associate real and basic change and basic social truth with the removal of their Third Masks, the mask that hides homosexuality.) The best evidence that they like to cite for this insistence that things are getting better all the time, is the fact that proportionately-ever-fewer people are starving. The conquest of hunger is indeed a great accomplishment in places like China where, only 70 years ago and in major cities, trucks had to be sent out each morning to collect the bodies of the people that had starved to death overnight.

But man does not live by bread alone, and I find it impossible to separate global starvation statistics and isolate them from other global statistics that are at least as important, if not more important. Global warming is wrecking havoc upon the planet, especially in Greenland, where the sliding of the ice will soon trigger another great

flood before the vast majority of us have even regained consciousness of the last one!

Also:

“Human beings are currently causing the greatest mass extinction of species since the extinction of the dinosaurs 65 million years ago. If present trends continue one half of all species of life on earth will be extinct in less than 100 years, as a result of habitat destruction, pollution, invasive species, and climate change.”
(<http://www.mysterium.com/extinction.html>)

Most alarming of all, in my view, is the extent to which information is being controlled and “disinformation,” lies, are being disseminated. The quarantining of the children is just one, albeit ultra sick, example. Big Brother’s world is drowning in lies, lies about our horrific prehistory, lies to expunge (wipe out) the memory of our parent species and replace *Homo erectus* with some creator/spook in the sky, lies about the class struggle (the basic nature of society), lies about the real leaders that we assassinate and our unconscious reasons for assassinating them, lies about East-West differences, lies (in America) that expunge the memory of the aboriginal African Americans, lies about how our own bodies function and the causes of disease and, of course, lies about our psycho-sexual development.

Big Brother’s refusal to accept and admit of his homosexuality gives rise not only to this epidemic of lies but also to a refusal to see qualitative differences in both

society and nature. These patterns are, of course, reflected in our evolving language, in what Orwell referred to as “Newspeak.” The latent homosexual Big Brothers actually believe that the world they dominate is getting better all the time because they can’t see *qualitative* differences. They know that our forces of production grow more powerful every day. That is the one continuous trend in human history. Big Brother assumes that these forces, which do indeed have the *potential* for making all of us better off, are actually doing so. *The truth is that given our strong ambivalence (love and hate) toward one another, which is owing to our failure to set rational limits upon our genetic competition, to our failure to extend the Golden Rule to the most important sphere of social life; it is **guaranteed** that every new technology will be used as much for negative purposes as for positive ones (e. g. telecommunications technology is used for communication and warfare and eavesdropping, the PKN fertilizers that we burn out of rock, with fossil fuels, increase crop yields but decrease the quality of our food).*

The coming of WWIII or the sliding of the Greenland Ice Sheet notwithstanding, I can’t imagine the world getting any worse; and I don’t want to. *Unless we reverse this trend of ever-increasing deceitfulness within our societies and control our population by controlling the K and R Class Struggle, then there is no hope for humanity.* For the truth, by definition, is all the knowledge and information that advances human evolution. Lies, in the long run, do just the opposite. They retard human evolution.

Hope, if there be any, lies in the contributions of our greatest philosophers and social scientists, the Orwells and the Freuds that devoted themselves to combating lies. Freud taught us that the human personality is fully formed by age five or six. Personality refers to the patterns in the way we feel, think and respond to different situations -- the basic stuff, such as which sex we like, not whether we like anchovies.

Of course, almost all modern American psychologists completely disagree with Freud. Many insist that we can will ourselves to be whatever we want to be, or that one's sexual orientation can change through "bonding," spending enough time together with someone, at any time in life. If that were true, prison cell mates and astronauts would all be in love with one another. There would be no divorces because everyone would know that the strength of marital love was mostly just a function of the amount of time that spouses spend together. Henry David Thoreau would never have left the city for Walden Pond or have accused his religious, non-divorcing contemporaries of living lives of "quiet desperation."

But this sort of lying wishful thinking is to be expected of modern American psychologists because that's what the Big Brothers, the latent homosexual Ks, want to believe. Every year, and especially in the USA, money and power are more and more concentrated in the hands of an ever-smaller percentage of Ks. I'll show in great detail, in Part II of this video, why the Ks all tend to be homophobic, latent homosexuals and have been since their first, in-born generation. Latent homosexual people want to

believe that their personalities and sexual orientations accord with the prescribed and pretended norms of heterosexual monogamy. The homophobic and latent homosexual Ks handsomely reward and certify as “experts” all the sycophants who support their lies and wishful thinking. Little children haven’t learned these lies. When not under duress, little children are not corrupt enough to parrot the lies. Again, if you don’t remember and know that you love your sibling or siblings independent of their gender, that (provided Mom had a lover) your sibling or siblings determined your sexual orientation and that you will never love anyone as much as you love him, her or them; then consult the little people.

Until every closet door is shattered, every Third Mask removed and homophobia ceases to exist; it can’t be repeated often enough that none of us get to choose our siblings and our sexual orientations. Therefore no one should ever be persecuted or feel any shame on that basis.

In our next video, Part II of Social Science 201 Homophobia and Latent Homosexuality, we’ll probe the prehistoric origins of the First and Second Masks, of the basic lies in which most all of us have been made to believe. Then we’ll probe and concentrate upon the prehistoric origin of the Third Mask, the mask that hides homosexuality, and how modern religion unwittingly cast that mask in iron.

Let’s go out listening to Ruth Etting, again. As you might guess from the passion with which she sang “Dancing with Tears in my Eyes” and another ballad, “Ten Cents a

Dance;" Ruth had a sister, Louise Wilhelmina Etting Felderman.

This has been a presentation of the Peace Love and Progress Party. We're on the web at PeaceLoveAndProgressParty.org. Please visit us, and join us again for Part II of "Social Science 201 Homophobia and Latent Homosexuality" at this location.

For the **Peace Love and Progress Party**,

Huttner

September 29, 2019

TOC



(Credit needed for this unknown artist)

20. Social Science 201 Homophobia and Latent Homosexuality Part II

Hi. It's me, Dave again. Ursula Undress was unavailable. Click the title/link, above, if you would rather watch than read this video. In Part I of this video, I attempted to convince you of what anyone can learn from the mouths of preschool children: we all love our siblings.

My formal and informal studies of psychology and all of my experience, including 30 years of driving a New York City taxi, an average of 80 hours per week, convince me that the basic laws of our psycho-sexual development are really quite simple. If Mom has a partner and doesn't stay too available to us for too long, either in fact or fantasy, as

is the case for most of us, then our siblings become the people we most love and desire; and they determine our sexual orientations. Of the children that do remain too close to Mom for too long, the little boys become very effeminate and the little girls become very masculine. Both become unalterably and unmistakably homosexual. Our orientations do not change after age 5 or 6. For most of us, our siblings remain, life long, the persons whom we most love and desire. Other factors being equal, persons with only same-sex siblings are homosexual and prefer oral sex. Persons with only opposite-sex siblings are heterosexual and prefer intercourse. Persons with siblings of both sexes are bisexual and enjoy both types of sex.

Freud wrote a lot about the influence of toilet training and the finer details of our psycho-sexual development, such as stages, castration fears and penis envy; but he ignored the sub-topic of sibling love, a sub-topic that is, in my opinion, every bit as important as the Oedipus or Electra complex (the relationship between the child and the parents). Two likely reasons for this glaring omission come to mind. First, Freud had two or three older half siblings and seven or eight full siblings.

As you can see from the Freud family photo on the next page, several of them were brothers. Wow, does this picture say a thousand words! Freud was bisexual and in denial of his bisexuality. Although he smoked cigars so incessantly that he died of mouth cancer, he always insisted that the omnipresent cigar was “just a cigar.” Secondly, within his time, the poor guy was censored

enough without having to add the whole of the latent homosexual K Class to his list of enemies. (Sigmund is standing on the left.)



I will introduce, below, some more evidence of sibling love; but K-dominated society is so conditioned by the lies and homophobia of the K Class that all the evidence is bound to fall on *many* deaf ears. Moreover, no one can make anyone see or accept what he doesn't want to see or accept. It took me 28 years of research and 23 versions of *Decoding the Deluge* before I could see the conclusive evidence of the early, Neolithic Great Flood, evidence that had always been before my very eyes. Captain Cook and his crew reported that they had to drop anchor in

Honolulu Bay, had to row ashore in a skiff, had to beached it and walk onto the beach amid the Hawaiian Islanders before the latter could see them. A gay taxi passenger once confided in me that his lover and husband of some 15-20 years was still pretending to be heterosexual and introducing him to others as “a friend.” So I won’t be disappointed if I don’t get through to all of you. Nevertheless, before forever rejecting all of the above, deniers should read Volume 1, Chapter 4 of *Decoding the Deluge*, especially the subsection “Agencies of the Mind, the Oedipus Complex and Sibling Imprinting,” which begins on page 80 and ends on page 97.

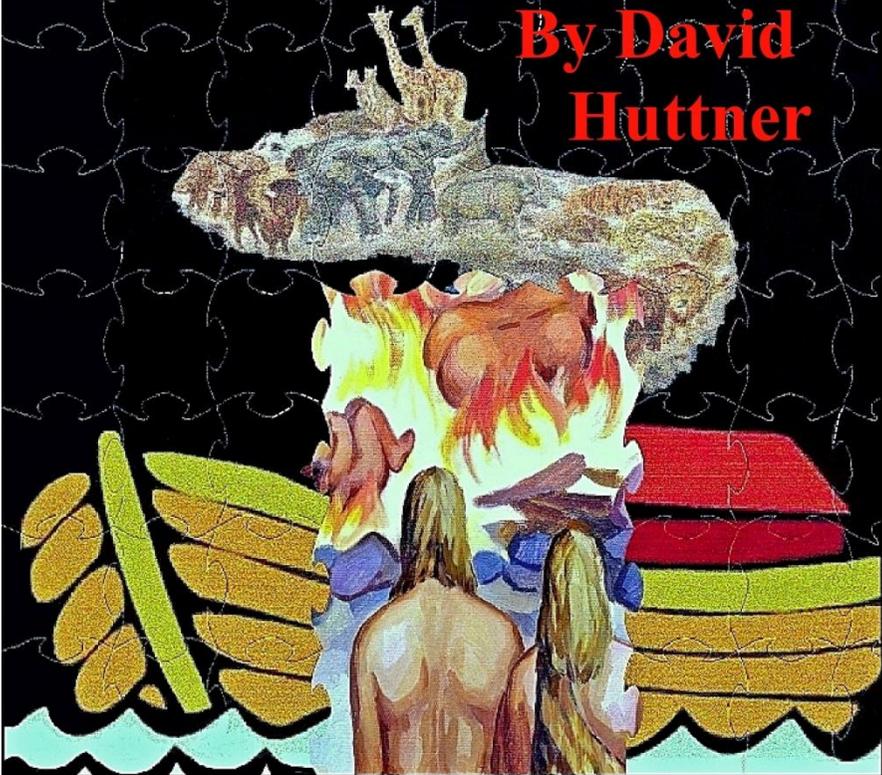
VOLUME 1



DECODING THE DELUGE

and finding the path for civilization

By David
Huttner



Decoding the Deluge cites more detailed arguments for sibling love and the many examples of early pagan gods, gods with a high level of sovereignty, that were said to have married their siblings. To compile the long list of these gods, search digital *Decoding the Deluge* for “sibling,” “brother” and “sister.” All the books of the Peace Love and Progress Party are FREE to download at the Downloads Page of **PeaceLoveAndProgressParty.org**.

I suspect also that the enduring supremacy of sibling love could be demonstrated by a little research into vital statistics. Here’s a good PhD thesis project for someone. Compile a list of deceased persons that had married and had a nearest-in-age sibling that predeceased them. Compile a second list of deceased persons that had a surviving, nearest-in-age sibling when their spouse predeceased them. Finally, compare the average survival duration of the two groups. My experience suggests – and I’ll bet five to one – that the death dates and survival rates for most persons on each list will show that the sibling had a greater impact upon the person’s will to live than did the spouse.

All of us are pretending that we love our spouses more than we love our birth family members, especially our siblings. This ought to be true because the spouse is our survival partner; and the marriage vow says “till death does us part” and not, as in New York City, “till the rent comes due.” But it’s not true. This lie -- that we can love someone outside of the nuclear family as much or more than the nuclear family members -- is what I refer to as

the *First Mask*. Incidentally, *persona*, as in *personality*, was ancient Greek for *mask*.

The First Mask arose in the time of *Homo erectus*, our parent species, as a result of the primal revolution that launched civilization. This mask, this commonly-accepted lie, was necessary to facilitate exogamy, marriage outside the family. Marriage outside the family was the compensation necessary to abolish incest and enable fathers to accept the presence, within the family, of sexually mature sons and to enable the sharing of the females and the abolition of primal fathers, alpha males of the horde (the wondering and foraging pack of ten to forty animals). These alpha males that Freud referred to as *primal fathers* monopolized the females when we lived as the gorillas still live. See Freud's *Totem and Tabu* or Volume 1, pages 97-104 of ***Decoding the Deluge***.

The *Second Mask* that virtually all of us are wearing, the second big lie that virtually all of our ancestors embraced, is the lie that says we are not animals, that we are not great apes. This mask resulted from our expunction of the memory of our parent species. This expunction began as a result of Species War guilt, guilt as a result of having taken the Earth from *Homo erectus* and having driven him nearly to extinction as of the final battles in Ireland *circa* 32 k.y.a. (thousand years ago). *Homo erectus* was driven fully to extinction in the "Holy Land," and, as the Pentateuch details, in the Thirteenth or Fourteenth Century B.C.

The Species War was the most violent, traumatic and important series of events in the life of man and the cryptic major subject of all our religions and most of our holidays. I had to coin the word for it.

Guilt felt toward *Homo erectus* and efforts to expunge his memory skyrocketed after the Great Flood of 14634 years B.P.E. (before the present era, year 2000). The Great Flood was actually caused by rapid and severe carbonation of the atmosphere and deforestation resulting from a global frenzy of slashing and burning, to lay claim to the most low-lying, fertile and easily-irrigated lands not long after the discovery of horticulture. This rapid global warming caused a major ice sheet to slide into the sea at a time, only 6 or 7 thousand years this side of the last glacial maximum, when the glaciers were still massive. I estimate that the ocean level rose about a hundred feet, and the tidal wave added another hundred feet. Up to half of the world's people and virtually all of the first farmers died. Common folks feared that the Flood had been sent by the angry *Homo erectus* gods, as punishment. So, it became tabu to even think about our first, *Homo erectus* gods for fear that doing so might incite their anger and elicit more punishment. So, the oral histories of the peoples that had suffered terribly from the Great Flood were severely edited at this time so as to virtually extinguish their memory of *Homo erectus* and the Species War. But in so doing, most of us severed our link with the rest of nature. Then our ancestors had to start thinking super crazy things, such as, "We were created by some god in the sky, in His image, different from all the other animals and



plants.” All the modern religions invoked and disseminated this nonsense, the only material and semi-realistic rationale for which was the fact that the ashes of the less edible parts of *Homo erectus* corpses, which our ancestors burned in bonfires after every successful campaign of the Species War, had risen into the sky.

The resultant, Second Mask denies our animal being and makes us the monsters of the natural world. It also causes the universal prejudice against dark skin because all the other great apes have dark skin; and the sight of dark skin on a human threatens to blow the lid off the whole kettle of Species War lies, guilt, fear and trauma. Finally, the Second Mask gave birth to our false and alienated allopathic theory of medicine. The discovery of how our autonomic nervous system evolved and functions and the critical role that *it* plays in all disease was only recently discovered by Ryke Geerd Hamer. See article #56, “The New Medicine of Ryke Geerd Hamer,” in ***Selected Works of David Huttner, Volume 1*** or the same on ***the Blogs Page of PeaceLoveAndProgress.org***.

By the way, the New Medicine is only “recent” on a historical timeline. The basics of it were discovered in the early 1980s by Dr. Hamer. Websites about it have been on the web since the beginning of this century. As measured by his contribution to medicine and to our understanding of our own bodies, Hamer is easily the greatest physician

of all time. Yet, others, whose contributions are trivial in comparison to his, if not altogether false, are still being awarded Nobel Prizes in medicine every year, while he remains relatively unknown. Why? Because the whole medical industry, the hospitals, the doctors and the pharmaceutical corporations, won't be able to make one hundredth as much money with the practice of the legitimate, New Medicine as what they are making now, with their outdated, religious quackery. This is but another example of how Big Brother's world is drowning in lies.

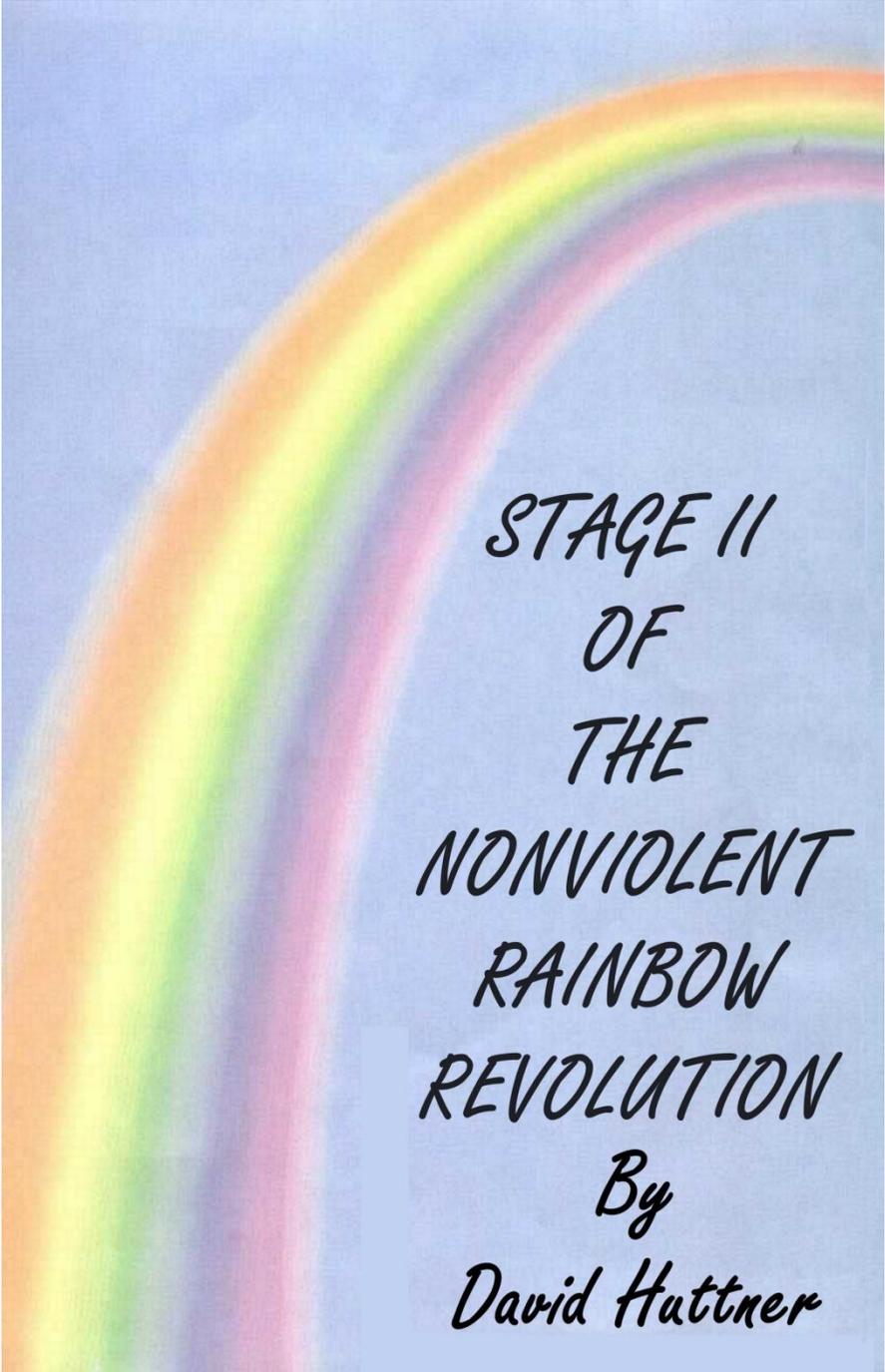
The Second Mask and the blacking out of Homo erectus and the Species War from the oral history of the peoples most victimized by the Flood did have one long-run benefit. It gave their priests a virtual *carte blanche* in using imagination and creativity in the creation of modern religions. Modern religions had to abolish blood sacrifice, condense the thousands of gods into a memorable few, and articulate the Golden Rule and extend it to all the faithful. Thus the peoples who had been most victimized by the Flood were the first to create and adopt modern religions, benefit tremendously from trade, and advance to a higher cultural plateau than the other "primitive" peoples (whose religions remained more faithful to our bloody past).

The *Third Mask* hides homosexuality. It was born of homophobia, which has at least three sources. The most minor but permanent source of homophobia is the contradiction between homosexual love and reproductive competition.

The major source of homophobia in men is our savagely-high birth rate. The rational birthrate for any society is the one corresponding to the greatest *decrease* in the death rate. But the birthrates of our savage, K and R societies have never been determined by reason but by instinct, by the reptilian depths of our brains, especially female brains. Women's alleged "god-given (?)" right to make babies, to be baby-making machines forces men to become killing machines. Killing machine is a role incompatible with male homosexuality. That incompatibility causes homophobia and forces the homosexual men that can hide their homosexuality to do so, to adopt a false persona, to wear a Third Mask that portrays them as just the opposite of the loving person beneath the mask.

A third source of homophobia, a major source for both men and women, was our inept Neolithic transition to monogamy. *Monogamy forces homosexual folks to choose between having love and having offspring.* What could possibly be more unfair than this? We all love our siblings. No one gets to choose his siblings. So why should anyone have to suffer persecution on the basis of what siblings he or she has?

Monogamy *will* be the ideal form of marriage – in the future. But we must first commit ourselves to civilizing the world, as explained in our previous video on the K and R Class Struggle, create a couple of new software applications and adopt the simplified and standardized form of marriage and child-rearing that is described in *Stage II of the Nonviolent Rainbow Revolution.*



*STAGE II
OF
THE
NONVIOLENT
RAINBOW
REVOLUTION
By
David Huttner*

The Stage II system will make heterosexuals of all our children and guarantee everyone love with the perfect partner.

During a transition period between our present, savage, K and R world and this civilized, Stage II paradise of the future, a transition period of about 25 years; we must complete the spread of the English language, educate the public, eradicate every form of prejudice (prejudices cause persecution and deny equal opportunity), put a global halt to procreation (and subsequently homophobia), drastically reduce the human population and enable everyone – especially our present people of various sexual orientations -- to love. That means legalizing and encouraging not only same-sex marriages but also group marriages for the people, especially bisexual people (consciously bisexual and “Friends”-TV-show fans, alike) that need them.

Homophobia develops slowly in the lives of each of us as we learn of the social compulsion to be monogamous and the necessity of warfare and killing (owing to our savagely-high birth rates). It develops very quickly in the lives of same-sex siblings at some time during or prior to puberty when their parents or grandparents say to them, “Oh no, you don’t love each other. You love the opposite sex. And you will each have to marry someone of the opposite sex to make grandchildren (or great grandchildren) for us.” This intimation seals the deal, mandates heterosexual monogamy in the lives of individuals to the same extent that modern religion

mandated it for the species. (I'll explain this observation below.)

If your parents are telling you to marry someone of a gender that you don't love, insist upon them accepting the truth. If you're hearing it from your grandparents, you might want to (as we said in the 60s), "shine them on." They may be too old and inflexible to learn that nobody's genes are special, that nobody's genes need to be reproduced, that genes have nothing to do with the things that really matter, with character, personality or general intelligence. Moreover, them believing in the old genetic nonsense increases your chances of inheriting part of their estates. But if you are thinking this way, thinking that lies that are in your own self-interest are OK; then you are already corrupt and guilty and likely to become more so.

I suspect that general intelligence is a function mostly of two factors: it is inversely proportional to psychological repression, to the mental walls we construct to protect lies, and it is directly proportional to of the number of neural connections in our brains. The number of connections seems to be determined by a positive feedback loop consisting of five elements: 1) stimulation, especially at a very early age and by the mother; 2) motivation, to please the loved one; 3) hard work; 4) achievement; and 5) confidence.

Genes only determine what proteins our cells make and the subsequent physical characteristics, e. g. the shape of our nose or the color of our skin. Genes probably do set

up, at the insect level of our brains, the hard wiring and conditional logic of the autonomic nervous system; but that wiring and logic is very much the same, if not identical, for each of us. The famous experiments of Sarich and Wilson, which cultured rabbit antibodies in the albumen of various species and then photographed and compared the allergic reactions, suggest that our genes are 98.9% the same as those of the chimpanzee. Extrapolating from this, it is safe to assume that the difference between the genes of the two most genetically diverse humans within the normal range must be negligible. Again, nobody's genes are special, and nobody needs to reproduce his own genes. What everybody does need is love.

Parents or grandparents demanding grandchildren or great grandchildren are motivated solely by ignorance and animal instinct. This instinct served us well until we got to the top of Earth's food chain, but it has been the source of the K and R strategies and all our savagery ever since.

Believe it or not, monogamy, in any form, is a novelty in the life of our species and genus (*Homo sapiens* and *Homo erectus*). Paleolithic, Old Stone Age, peoples, people's that had yet to learn and practice horticulture, lived polyamorously in long lodge houses. In the most remote rain forests, where such people are still to be found; they still live this way. Here is a long house that has been preserved by the Vietnamese Museum of Ethnology.



Our Paleolithic ancestors had to live communally in long lodge houses because, for any one person or small group, hunting or foraging for food was a risky proposition. By eating and sleeping together, they mutually assured their survival. Tribes were usually matrilineal. A person usually had one principal spouse and secondary or tertiary sexual rights to second and third persons based upon the relationship of their mothers and their clans or moieties. (See moieties in **Volume 3, Appendix B of Decoding the Deluge.**) Right up until colonial times, in America, the Iroquois Indians referred to themselves by an impossibly long Indian name that meant *People of the Long House*. (Insert the image on the top layer of the video here.) See an unknown artist's rendering of a typical Iroquois long house at the top of this article.

Europeans have no memory of the long-house, but the German word *vorurteil* attests to their early residence in long houses. This word for prejudice literally means “before time divide” (meaning, before the time of the collective meal, divide and consume your food among your favorite mates). Most primitive long-house dwellers would not have even known who their biological fathers were, and they would have had many brothers and sisters. It’s safe to say that most Paleolithic people were (and the very few remaining ones are) bisexual.

Above, I cited monogamy as a major source of homophobia for both men and women. We need to understand how monogamy and its homophobia developed as a historical accident. Nobody ever chose monogamy or homophobia in and of themselves. In fact, several Amerindian myths assure us that people lived more happily in the long house. So, what caused monogamy and its homophobia? Answer: the discovery of horticulture and the advent of class society. The first farmers would have been in hot competition for the lowest, most fertile and easily-irrigated lands, especially river deltas. These first members of the K Class needed sons to help work the land and defend their claim to it. Their interests and life style was at odds with that of the R tribal society and the long house that they had left. Property accumulation required them to bequeath their property to a single or a very few heirs, and they wanted assurance that these heirs were their biological offspring. For this, they needed to become monogamous. But the very first in-born generation of Ks, the homosexual sons

of these first farmers to leave the long house, were plagued by the very institution that they needed to constitute themselves as a class, by monogamy. Monogamy created their predicament (forced them to choose between love and children). Monogamy aggravated the homophobia that turned them into latent (hidden) homosexuals.

Latent homosexual people become accomplished actors. Because homophobia is so unfair, latent homosexual people are also understandably angry and become accomplished liars. They become the best (most financially successful) savages within our savage world. Since we all want to reproduce children that resemble us, each generation of the K Class has tended to become more latently homosexual and sociopathic. We'll return to the subject of their personality profile, in Part III of this video. Now is the time to realize what I mentioned earlier, the role played by modern religion in mandating monogamy for all of us, in casting the Third Mask in iron.

Both the K Class and monogamy were slow to conquer. Pagan peoples were especially loath to give up polyamory for monogamy and the psychic impotence that tends to develop between partners practicing our dysfunctional brand of monogamy. This psychic impotence develops as they struggle to survive, improve the lives of their children, become conscious of the fact that the partner is not the incestuous parent or sibling with whom they once associated him or her and begin to associate each other with work instead of pleasure.

As late as the classical Greek period of the Fourth Century B. C., Plato and, we are told, Socrates, spoke openly about homosexual relationships. Even a century later, Alexander the Great, the most powerful and revered man of his time, was openly bisexual.

Plato, genius that he was, seemed also to realize that latent homosexual anger is what turns people into social monsters, monsters that seek to humiliate others in every way, especially, if possible, by monopolizing needed resources. In the Atlantis myth, Plato described the innermost wall of Troy as “flashing with red light.” (Original Troy, Homer’s Troy, was on the plains of Cambridge in what is now England. The Wessex Culture Trojans were monopolizing the trade in tin. Tin was needed to make bronze during the Bronze Age and was the immediate cause of the Trojan War. **See Volume 1, Chapter 1 and Volume 3, Appendix F of *Decoding the Deluge*.**)

It was modern religion that sealed the deal for monogamy, that rendered it (and the subsequent homophobia and latent homosexuality of same-sex siblings) compulsory for our species. It did so by rendering its alternative, polyamory, impossible. The logic of how it happened is a bit complex and is explained in much greater detail in Volume 1, Chapter 7 of *Decoding the Deluge*. Bear with me as I attempt to summarize it here.

The whole purpose of modern religion, albeit an unconscious one, was to improve distant neighbor relations in the interest of trade. For time immemorial, tribal, pagan peoples had related beautifully and

fraternally with their fellow tribesmen and, to some extent, fellow clansmen. But they were forever at war with their neighbors, whom they sought to capture and sacrifice to their gods. It was vaguely understood that the gods were angry because the universal groups of highly ambivalent ancestors and relatives and the sole individual that are the elements of everyone's godhead (notion of the gods and the demons or "God" and "Devil") are all persons whom we either killed or persons whom a part of us would like to kill. So the angry gods were supplicated with blood. Blood sacrifice was the principal work of the pagan priest. But this presented a major obstacle to trade, to people from different tribes and clans coming together with goods in hand instead of weapons and everyone benefiting from their different productive advantages.

Only a handful of modern religions survived the competition between the thousands of cults of the ancient world. They had all been in competition to become the common religion of the developing empires, a competition that involved absorbing each other's gods and patrons. The survivors succeeded by best promising individual escape from death and suffering and best promoting trade by best improving distant neighbor relations.

Improving distant neighbor relations and trade required modern religions to abolish the countless and diverse pagan images. Not only were these images conflicting, but modern men, dividing the production process as they do, are analytical in their thinking and were beginning to see through those images, to see whom they represented. If

Total Savagery in Class Struggle Terms

$$S_T = K + R$$

one could do this, he wouldn't need a priest! Successful modern religions also had to articulate the Golden Rule, ethical reciprocity, and extend it to all

of the faithful. In the pagan past, the Golden Rule had existed only *implicitly* and for only fellow tribesmen and clansmen. *Most importantly, successful modern religions had to abolish blood sacrifice and devise a creative and convincing rationale as to why the angry gods would settle for something less than revenge in kind, blood.* The general transition from pagan to modern religion was from the sacrifice of captives to infanticide to animal sacrifice and finally to votive offerings, giving the priest a coin or a weapon.

But modern religions, though they succeeded in lessening distant neighbor savagery, did nothing to lessen overall savagery because they did nothing to lessen K and R, did nothing to lessen the growing class struggle, did nothing to increase equal opportunity and population control. Remember, from our talk on the class struggle, that total savagery is equal to (all of our social ills *are* equal to) the extent of the class struggle, the extent of K + R.

Contrary to our prejudices and religious wishful thinking, the world is overall probably every bit as savage now as it was in post-cannibalism, Neolithic times. Don't assume, as

Big Brother does, that our ever-improving forces of production have been used only or even mostly for our betterment.

Defining savagery in terms of its types, we can write: $S_T = S_{DN} + S_{NN} + S_{ST}$ (total savagery equals distant neighbor savagery plus near neighbor savagery plus suicidal tendencies). Notice that the addends on the right are mutually exclusive and circumscribe the whole of savagery. This gives us two identities for total savagery. Now, because modern religion decreased S_{DN} , distant neighbor savagery, but left S_T , total savagery, constant; S_{NN} , near neighbor savagery and/or S_{ST} , suicidal tendencies, had to increase proportionately. I suppose that the difficulty of finding monogamous love has, indeed, caused a growth in suicidal tendencies within modern times. But it is the growth in near neighbor savagery, which includes *indifference*, that is striking and of interest to us here. Near neighbor savagery has and continues to grow within the modern era. Apartment dwellers in our large cities tend to know little if anything

Total Savagery in Class
Struggle Terms and
Qualitative Component
Terms

$$S_T = K + R$$

$$= S_{DN} + S_{NN} + S_{ST}$$

about their neighbors and care little more about them than people at the opposite side of the globe. *The growth of near neighbor alienation, fostered unintentionally and*

unconsciously by modern religion, rendered polyamory impossible and monogamy, homophobia and (for the people with same-sex siblings) latent homosexuality inevitable by default.

Notice, by the way, how national socialism reverses this long-standing process of the modern era. The shared goals of nationalism and the compromises between domestic Ks and Rs cause their remaining class differences and animosity to be repressed and projected or displaced onto foreigners.

This concludes Part II of our presentation, “Social Science 201 Homophobia and Latent Homosexuality.” In Part III, we’ll talk about George Orwell, his monumental novel, 1984, and 1984’s dead-on-the-money description of the latent homosexual personality profile, the LGBT movement, the most important struggle in the world today and the challenges facing it (the lower case “t” is intentional and to be explained, later), one of the movements’ early champions, Harvey Milk, and why, as Harvey told us, it is important for all LGB people to come out, to remove their Third Masks. Hope to talk to you all again, soon.

Dave Huttner,

Peace Love and Progress Party Founder,

October 4, 2019

TOC



21. Social Science 201 Homophobia and Latent Homosexuality Part III

Hi, Dave again. If you would rather watch this video than read this script of it, click its link on the Video page of **PeaceLoveAndProgressParty.org**. In Part I of this series on Homophobia and Latent Homosexuality, I hopefully convinced you that we all love our siblings and that, provided Mom has a lover and doesn't stay too close to us for too long, our siblings determine our sexual orientations. In Part II of this series, I identified three principal sources of homophobia, homophobia that causes most homosexual folks to hide their homosexuality

with a Third Mask. The minor but permanent source is the contradiction between homosexual love and reproductive competition. The major source of homophobia for men is our savagely-high birthrates, birthrates that make killing machines of men. Killing machine is a role incompatible with the loving nature of homosexual men. Thus, men who can hide their homosexuality generally do so. They adopt a false persona, the Third Mask, which portrays them as quite the opposite of the loving person beneath the mask. I explained too how, in Neolithic times, our inept transition to monogamy caused homophobia in homosexual men and women. Monogamy forces them to choose between having love and having children. I argued too that the demand for grandchildren and great grandchildren by the parents and grandparents of same-sex siblings tends to force them into marrying someone of the opposite sex and becoming latent (hidden) homosexuals. This family pressure seals the deal, tends to make monogamy compulsory for individuals just as modern religion made it compulsory for our species in general. (Improving distant neighbor relations, as modern religion did, without lessening overall savagery, required suicidal tendencies and near neighbor relations to worsen proportionately. Ever-worsening near neighbor relations made polyamory impossible and mandated monogamy and homophobia by default.

In this video, we'll consider, in detail, how the Third Mask predictably distorts the personalities of its wearers and why everyone wearing it must remove it, come out of the

closet. One of the early champions of the LGBT movement, Harvey Milk, put it this way:

“Every gay person must come out. As difficult as it is, you must tell your immediate family. You must tell your relatives. You must tell your friends, if indeed they are your friends. You must tell the people you work with. You must tell the people in the stores you shop in. Once they realize that we are indeed their children, that we are indeed everywhere, every myth, every lie, every innuendo will be destroyed once and for all. And once you do, you will feel so much better.”

Here’s a photo of Harvey. He was a courageous leader and the first successful, openly gay politician in America, taking the 5th (Castro) District Seat on the San Francisco Board of Supervisors in 1978. On November 27, 1978, Harvey and Mayor George Moscone were shot dead by rightwing and homophobic former supervisor, Dan White. The 2008 movie, “Milk,” stars Sean Penn and is an excellent movie. I hope that all of you see it.

For those of you that aren’t native English speakers and familiar with our figures of speech, “come out” means come out of the closet, come out of hiding. It refers to people who are hiding their homosexuality. “Being in the closet” is another metaphor for wearing the Third Mask.

Why must everyone come out? Why must everyone wearing the Third Mask remove it? I’m going to give you four good reasons.

First, people in denial of a homosexual or even a bisexual orientation must come out for their own happiness, so that they can enjoy or fully enjoy adult, sexual love with someone they really love. If you're in the closet, wearing the Third Mask; you're wasting your time; and your time is limited. Life is not a dress rehearsal.

Which reminds me of a famous Broadway producer, a life-long pillar of the industry. When interviewed by a cub reporter and asked if he believed in an afterlife, the producer answered, "Why of course. I can't believe we'd close in one town and not open somewhere else!"

On the serious side, I am reminded too of how, as a very young man, I temporarily worked in a convalescent home. Convalescent homes are homes for elderly people that are barely hanging on to life. This one was a home where they were waited on hand and foot by nurses, nurses' aides and orderlies. It takes some shekels to live in a place like that. All of the residents were affluent to rich, yet almost all of them were extremely bitter. They felt cheated in life. Even then, I was able to guess the reason for their bitterness. They had wasted their time seeking something less than love. So, come out so that you at least have a chance of being happy.

The second reason for coming out, for removing the Third Mask: it's a lie. To be in the closet or wearing the Third Mask is to be living a lie. At puberty time, when the Third Masks are going up, we all see through them. We all know, at that time, that this mask is going to prevent its wearers from loving and turn them into the angry monsters of

society. But none of us are privileged to criticize the Third Mask because, by puberty time, all of us are wearing the two earlier masks, the First and the Second Masks.

All the masks must go because all of them are lies. When we are educated and honest enough to accept ourselves, for whatever our sexual orientations may be and to accept our animal, great ape being and when we're ready to civilize the world by minimizing K and R; we can make monogamous and exogamous, heterosexual love work perfectly for future generations by adopting the Stage II System of Marriage and Child Rearing.

This little book tells all about it. *Stage II* refers to the Peace Love and Progress Party's plan for a standardized and simplified form of the family that will enable everyone to not only realize but to *exceed* our ideals for love and marriage –without having to wear even the First Mask, the mask that *pretends* that we can love others as much as we love our nuclear family members.

As philosophers have known, *implicitly* at least since Zoroaster and Socrates, and *explicitly*, at least since Frederick Huxley; truth is all the knowledge and information that advances human evolution. Lies do the opposite. They can temporarily advance the interests of their creators and supporters; but, in the long run, lies retard all of us.

The third reason why everyone in the closet must come out, why everyone wearing the Third Mask must remove it, is actually a myriad of detailed, little reasons. The myriad of specific reasons all refer to the ways in which

the Third Mask, the modern world's biggest lie, predictably warps the personalities of its wearers. After we cover these personality flaws, these countless, third reasons for coming out, for removing the Third Mask; I'll give you a fourth reason.

These personality flaws were perfectly understood by the greatest novelist of the last century, George Orwell.



Orwell's monumental novel, 1984, escaped censorship only due to his extreme subtlety. He deployed the rare poetic device of synecdoche, substitution of the part for the whole. He characterized all the worst personality flaws of latent homosexual people as *Big Brother*. Big Brother is the totalitarian dictator in the story. He rules over one of

the three Earth-encompassing empires that are constantly at war with one another and oppressing their citizens in every conceivable way. This scenario, which predicted the world of 1984, was published in 1949. We have actually exceeded this insightful genius' grim expectations in many ways.

Unfortunately, almost no one that reads 1984 gets the message for two reasons. First, most of us are too young

when we read it. Secondly, the subtlety needed to go over the heads of police agents and to avoid censorship caused almost everyone else to miss the message.

Homophobia, in 1949, was so bad that had even a single secret police agent understood “Big Brother’s” identity; the book would have been killed in its cradle. George knew that if he stayed alive after 1984’s publication, someone would pry Big Brother’s identity out of him. He died immediately after the book’s publication to save it and to help the rest of us. He was a real and historical Christ figure. “Jesus,” as I’ll prove to you in the next video, is just a mythological character created by Paul of Tarsus.

I hope that all of you will read 1984, as adults. With this introduction, you should be able to glean at least as much from it as I did. I’m no literary genius and no expert at anything, except New York City taxi-driving; but I’ll attempt to paraphrase now what George tried to tell us.

Homophobia is grossly and wildly arbitrary, unjust and oppressive. Again, we all love our siblings. Nobody gets to choose his siblings, so why should anyone be persecuted for whom his siblings are and whom he subsequently loves?

Homosexual folks, folks with same-sex siblings, are understandably angry. *But because homophobia has been so little understood and has caused homosexuality and the simple laws of our psycho-sexual development to be hidden; latent homosexual folks are unfocused and sociopathic in expressing their anger.* They become angry at the world! Many of them devote their lives to indiscriminately

“getting even” with the rest of us. The violence and homophobia of American, latent homosexual males is aggravated by the male-dominated western culture and by the exaggerated stereotype of men that imperialism fosters.

It is impossible to research the early lives of the members of America’s burgeoning hall of shame, its ever-mushrooming number of mass murderers. Just try to do so and see how little you’re able to learn! You can only learn about a mass-murderer’s sibling in the rare instance of that sibling being of the opposite sex. Then the existence of an opposite sex sibling is trumpeted to the rooftops! I am certain that the same-sex sibling relationships of virtually all of these pathetic people are being deliberately hidden by a conspiracy (conscious and organized or unconscious and intuitive) of the latent homosexual K ruling class, latent homosexual politicians, latent homosexual media people and latent homosexual police. The latent homosexual men that had loving fathers, that have a strong superego and some control of their anger, are embarrassed by and ashamed of but, nevertheless, protective of the latent homosexual men that lacked a loving father and lack the strong superego that results from the internalization of the father’s voice.

Why am I so sure of this conspiracy? Many years ago, I went to a shelter for battered women in the Bronx. I knew that most of the batterers are latent homosexual men. They all want to marry “hot” heterosexual women. Latent homosexual men are good bread-winners and are especially attractive to the women whose fathers were

latently homosexual. The most pathetic of these heterosexual women learn to tolerate battering because they learn that, after a bout of fisticuffs, the latent homosexual husband is more likely to associate her with his brother and be able to have intercourse with her – doggie style. I suspected that this shelter for battered women could provide me with the statistics to prove my theses, but the administrator told me that the NYPD would not permit her to release those statistics!

Latent homosexual people are forever at war within themselves. Homophobia and homosexual impulses battle continuously within their own breasts. This results ultimately in coronary problems. Usually, one side of this internal contradiction, most often the homosexual impulse, will become repressed. Then the battle becomes unlocatable and tends to be projected or displaced externally. That's why so many latent homosexual people, especially homophobic and latent homosexual males (that had no precedent for homosexual love in their love of Mom), are always fighting or searching for enemies. Of course, the repressed, latent homosexual person always fancies himself as the hero in these endless dramas and vilifies his opponent. This evaluation compensates for the low self-esteem that results from the guilt or gnawing self-doubt that results from repression. Repression of homosexual impulses also often causes those impulses to be mistranslated. For example, "I love him" is likely to be replaced with either "I love her" (his wife or girlfriend, interference in the love lives of others) or "I hate him" or "He hates me" (paranoid delusions).

Latent homosexual people also become consummate actors and liars. The Third Mask, once raised, becomes full body armor. It's a heavy burden and has to be maintained in front of everyone – except the priest at confessional. (As everyone knows, the men in black dresses can be relied upon to never tell the truth about anything.) Moreover, if you can lie about something as basic as whom you love, then you can lie about almost everything. Almost every other lie becomes easy, just another brick in the facade.

Of course, anger, dissemblance and mendacity are all assets for the savages of our K and R world. Latent homosexual people become the most financially successful people, not just because of the K Class heritage but because of their sociopathic personality defects. The most wealthy and powerful families are simply those that have been the most and the longest dominated by latent homosexuals.

Every year money and power become more and more concentrated in the hands of the worst latent homosexual, K scoundrels. Every year, they do a more thorough job of imposing their lies upon the rest of us. Our 21st Century world is drowning in lies.

Turning to the political sphere, it is important to realize that latent homosexuals gravitate to it as do metal filings to magnets. Government offices provide ample opportunities for latent homosexuals to dominate, coerce and humiliate others. Moreover, other latent homosexuals are the only people with whom the rich latent homosexual Ks feel an affinity and are liable to support with campaign

money. The principal way to create that trust and affinity and receive the money is to assure the business folks that, as a politician, you will support every conventional lie and prevent all real social change. Latent homosexuals are terrified of basic truths and real social change because they unconsciously associate both with the all-important change that they dare not and cannot make: removing their Third Masks and loving the same-sex people that they could really love.

The more rich and famous an individual becomes, the more difficult it is for him to remove the Third Mask. Because very rich people are able to hide personal facts, such as health records and causes of death, facts which could be embarrassing; it is impossible to research the correlation between wealth, latent homosexuality and coronary problems. But to know the truth regarding this correlation, most of us need only consider the lives and deaths of our parents, grandparents and great grandparents.

As noted in our first video, on the K and R Class Struggle, latent homosexual politicians avoid change by avoiding the subject of the class struggle and instead, mis-focusing public attention and resources upon the mere symptoms of K and R.

On their positive side, to the extent that they have one, latent homosexual politicians are obsessed with growth. "Growth" or its thematic twins, "poverty elimination" and "job creation," are the mantras that they chant within every legislature, with every photo op and from every

political stump. (By raising GDP, gross domestic product, you can raise the entire social ladder, materially, and eliminate hunger and the most abject poverty *in the short-run and without* narrowing class differences. But by attacking these symptoms of the K and R Class Struggle, without getting to the root of the problem; they are only pressing on our balloon for of problems, converting economic problems into environmental problems.)

They don't refer to growth in the average real and externality-compensated productivity of labor, which is the only growth that we really need and which can only be achieved by increasing cooperation. Increasing cooperation requires decreasing K and R extremes. They refer to growth per se, to growth in gross domestic products. Billed and sold as growth in jobs, this indiscriminate growth inevitably includes growth in the human population, growth in our economic throughput of resources, growth in pollution, growth in depletion of Earth's limited and non-renewable resources, growth in the extinction rates for every other species except the few that eat our garbage, growth in global warming and an overall decrease in the quality of our lives.

The latent homosexual politicians and their backers want everyone to believe that poverty and unemployment are the main issues. Again, as I insisted in our video on the K and R Class Struggle, poverty and unemployment, like all of our other social ills, are just symptoms of K and R, symptoms of our inability to cooperate, symptoms of our strong mixed emotions and indifference toward one another – all owing to our failure at rationalize and limit

our genetic competition, our failure to minimize K and R by maximizing, respectively, equal opportunity and population control. By mis-defining the main issues as “growth” and “poverty elimination,” Big Brother dupes the average folks into believing that change is in the offing, when in fact, the real, underlying problem, the K and R Class Struggle is guaranteed to remain unaffected.

Are the biggest of the Big Brothers, the latent homosexual politicians and their backers, insane? Yes. They are statistically normal, but relative to the attitudes and policies that are reasonable, responsible and appropriate for the supreme species of a biosphere; they are wildly insane.

Latent homosexuals are compulsive breeders and growth fanatics that must have children because their own children are the only people they are capable of loving. They are also obsessed with the quantity as opposed to the quality of human life and unable to see qualitative differences because they refuse to see the sexual orientation differences between themselves and others. Everything we do, including perceiving, tends to become habit. Strong habits tend to become over-generalized.

George Orwell saw no hope for us. He offered this scenario of the future: a throat with a boot on it. But George was, in his time, a lone voice calling out in the wilderness. Moreover, as I’ve noted, he had to be so subtle that only Lenny Bruce and perhaps a few others got his message.

Just imagine how isolated Hans Christian Anderson was. His insightful *Emperor’s New Suit* was published in 1872.

Today, parade routes being lined with loud speakers and little children being quarantined as they are; Anderson's little hero would have no chance to blurt out the truth about the nakedness (the grandiose and fraudulent pretensions) of a politician!

But today, we do have hope, comprehensive hope in the form of the Peace Love and Progress Party, **PeaceLoveAndProgressParty.org**, and, more specifically-Third-Mask hope in the form of the rapidly-growing LGBT movement.

But the LGBT movement is facing two daunting challenges. First, the movement needs to deal fairly but realistically with transgender people. They are the worst victims of homophobia and deserve everyone's sympathy and protection – but *not* emulation. Transgender people are overwhelmingly men that had a latent homosexual mother who brainwashed her son, *as a toddler*, into believing that he was of the same sex as that sister that Mom missed so terribly. At a young enough age, little children will believe anything that mother tells them and forget where the message came from.

Irrespective of how sincere “transgender” or “transsexual” confusion may be, it is a *Fourth Mask!* It is a mask that is besieging one of the last two bastions of honesty within Big Brother's upside down, deceitful and distorted world. If this Fourth Mask wins widespread acceptance, then it is only a matter of time before the Fifth and final Mask, the lie about our species identity, comes into vogue. The “royals” or the “gentry,” the people pretending to be

more closely related to the *Homo erectus* gods or to be hybrids have always worn the Fifth Mask. But theirs is a mild version of the Fifth Mask, a version that identifies them with our parent species, *Homo erectus*. Just imagine the more extreme versions! Imagine folks running around in other animal outfits! Replacing our digital languages with other animal gestures and noises! Short of WWII breaking out or the Greenland Ice Sheet sliding into the sea and bringing on the next Great Flood, that will surely be the end of the suicidal road that Big Brother is marching us down.

And make no mistake about it. Latent homosexuals all tend to be suicidal because they are incapable of adult, sexual love and motivated only by fear. All motivation, at bottom, is either love or fear, the pursuit of love and pleasure or the avoidance of death, suffering and pain. Because latent homosexuals are motivated only by fear, as social conditions get worse; they get worse, they get more sociopathic! Let's hope that Orwell's pessimism was exaggerated, but don't bet the ranch on it.

The other great challenge facing the LGBT movement (and I suggest writing LGBT with a lower-case t) is for the movement to come fully out of the closet. LGBT people will still be half in the closet, grasping the Third Mask in their right hand, until they are ready willing and able to tell the whole truth about our sexual orientations. That means following the lead of the PLP Party, having the courage to risk inciting Big Brother's wrath and publicly proclaiming the simple laws of our psycho-sexual development.

We all have the right and the civic duty to do this, to exercise honest and free speech. Proclaiming these simple laws, as I did at the outset of this video, is not “pulling the mask off the old Lone Ranger” as Jim Croce once sang in a song. It’s merely making the Third Mask transparent by helping the less astute folks to see through it.

Indeed, if everyone could see through the Third Mask, see the emperor in all his nakedness, with all his capers and devilry; would homosexual folks have any need or incentive to wear it?

I used to advise my gay and bisexual friends, especially women that I wanted to love, that they only need be honest with themselves and others who are honest with them. “What moral obligation can we have,” I said, “with people who are just savages and not honest with themselves or others?” But I was wrong and Harvey is right. Unless punishment for being honest and being ourselves is imminent and severe, like a gun to the head, we have a social duty, especially to young and highly impressionable people, to be honest, to be ourselves, to set the right example, and to not add to all the lies and confusion.

This is the fourth and final reason for coming out, for removing the Third Mask. *Everyone that practices, condones or tacitly accepts homophobic and sexual orientation lies (latent homosexuality) contributes to that homophobia and those lies and the resultant public ignorance concerning the simple laws of our psycho-sexual development. Everyone so doing is guilty of the myriad*

negative effects of those lies and omissions. For example, by even tacitly accepting homophobic and latent homosexual lies you are contributing to the confusion of the guys that become mass murderers that commit arbitrary acts of genocide! Do you want that on your conscience?

Please don't misunderstand. This video does not intend to demonize anyone. I'm not suggesting that latent homosexual people don't have many admirable qualities. Most of them are devoted parents. By sublimating their sexual desires as they do, virtually all of them work hard. They work especially well with members of their own sex and are capable of doing extraordinary things that the rest of us wouldn't even dream of doing – running into a burning building to save a baby –chasing an armed criminal down a dark alley at night – bolting together the steel bones of a skyscraper – falling on a grenade to save comrades.

The point is that in order to convert politics from what it's always been, the competition between gangster families, gangster corporations and gangster nations and convert politics into what it ought to be, applied social science; we must limit the devilry of latent homosexual people within the economic sphere and totally remove them from the political sphere where they do nothing but damage. Those that can't learn to accept themselves and be themselves must be voted out of office. We can create laws that make it difficult for latent homosexual people to win political offices and easy to remove them from political offices. An example of such as an election law is advocated in the "We the People Treaty/Amendment" that is within "Selected

Works of David Huttner, Volume 1. For it is only by ending the latent homosexual monopoly of political power that real and basic social change, moderation or, preferably, minimization of the K and R Class Struggle, will become possible. Only then can we begin to civilize our world and eliminate all the dangers for which working class, latent homosexual heroes are currently needed.

**Vol
1**

**SELECTED
WORKS
of
David
Huttner**



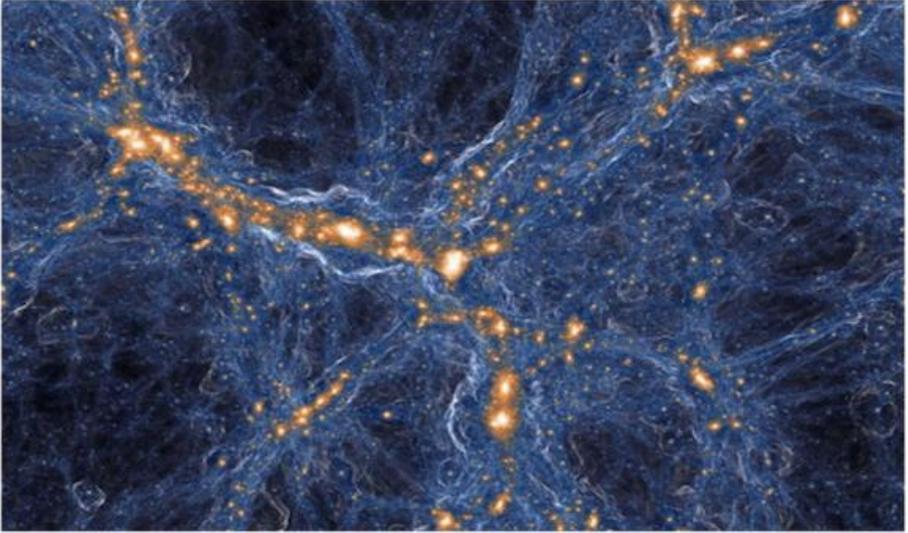
Thanks for tuning in. Hope to see you all again soon for the next video of the PLP Party, our video on religion.

Dave Huttner,

Peace Love and Progress Party Founder,

October 21, 2019

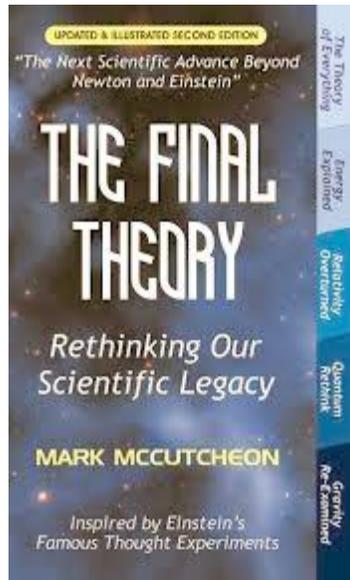
TOC



22. The Truth about Big Brother's Alleged Crisis in Cosmology

Today's Yahoo news carried an article from "Business Insider" by Morgan and McFall-Johnson, an article mistakenly entitled, "The Universe is Expanding Faster than Scientists Thought, a Study Confirms — a 'Crisis in Cosmology' that Could Require a 'New Physics'."

The new physics, "Expansion Theory," was actually put forth in 2004 by Canadian physicist and electrical engineer Mark McCutcheon in his revolutionary book, "The Final Theory."



Big Brother and his toadies, the recognized, official “expert academicians,” have been ignoring Mark, just as they’ve been ignoring Ryke Geerd Hamer, the leader in medicine and me, the leader in the social sciences. Latent homosexual Ks, besides being accomplished actors, liars and scoundrels, are terrified of change and anyone that personifies it by being too far ahead of everyone else in his field. Moreover, breakthrough discoveries that shatter accepted paradigms force all the recognized experts to have to admit that they’ve been wrong. Latent homosexual, Big Brothers are far too insecure to do that. (What else might they have been wrong about? And if they are wrong about their professed sexual orientations, what aren’t they likely to be wrong about?) It is much easier for them to ignore and try to censor the upstart competitor. This, of course, retards human progress; but they only pretend to represent that.

If you are interested in physics, read the current, second edition of Mark's "The Final Theory."



If you are interested in social science, any social science, then read my books, which are all FREE to download, as PDFs, at the **Downloads Page of PeaceLoveAndProgressParty.org**. I suggest that you read them as soon as possible because it may take another 100 years for Big Brother to finish plagiarizing me, piecemeal fashion. They'll never admit that they've been wrong about anything.

Discoveries in the social sciences are much more likely to hit a nerve than discoveries in the natural sciences. The worst of the Big Brothers deny that social science can even exist!

Most important of all, try to ignore all the Big Brothers (latent homosexuals) and seek out honest people to learn from.

Dave Huttner,

Peace Love and Progress Party Founder,

PeaceLoveAndProgressParty.org,

October 27, 2019

TOC



23. Social Science 202 Prehistory and Religion Part I

(Please view or read this Social Science series of videos in ascending numerical order as each assumes a familiarity with the previous ones. They can be viewed at **the Video Page of the Peace Love and Progress Party** or by going to Youtube.com and searching for the party name. You can also go directly here: <https://youtu.be/qOHnng8L7HQ>.)

Hi, Dave again. Good to have you back.

You don't have to be a literal believer in religion to like gospel music. I like it. Merle Haggard did an especially good recording, or two, of that great African-American song. Merle's playing now with Buck Owens and Bill Monroe, in the Angel Band.

By the way, the angels are what became of the army of the sun god in kinder, gentler times. The angel's halo was



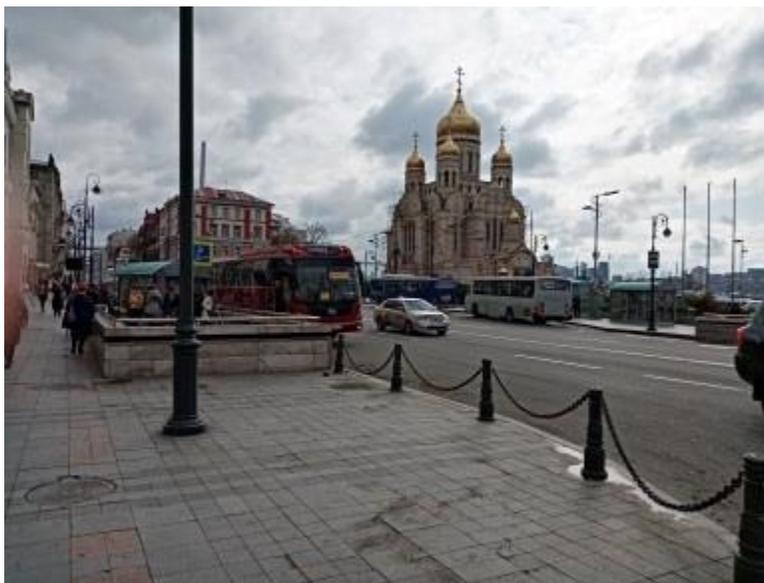
originally an aurora, emblematic of the sun. The angel's harp is, like the trident and several other symbols from our mythologies, a transformed bow and arrow.

I can't emphasize enough that these videos are only hitting the highlights, giving you a general and conclusory outline. For the details of religion and these other social science subjects, read the books that are FREE to download, as PDFs, on the **Downloads Page of PeaceLoveAndProgressParty.org**.

I'm coming to you today from beautiful Vladivostok, Russia. I came here looking for those Communists that fry babies in oil, but all I found is nice people. Seriously, during the cold war, people were actually saying things that crazy in Big Brother's media. People almost that crazy are still getting all the media coverage and grant money they want. Just three years ago, I couldn't even schedule a talk at a library – in the "Land of the Free" – without Big Brother's secret police agents finding out about it and cancelling the engagement! Is it any wonder the world is in the shape it's in?

To give you another glaring example of how crazy our world is, about 100 yards outside my window, here in Vladivostok, is a statue of Vladimir Ilich Ulyanov (Lenin). He once cited what he called an old, Russian proverb as:

“A lie travels half way around the world before truth can get its boots on.” To prove to you how true that proverb is, about three hundred yards further down the street and at the tip of the bay where it comes into downtown Vladivostok is the main, Russian Orthodox cathedral. It has a dome that appears to be gold plated. As you can tell from it and from the next image, below; these priests aren’t outfitting themselves at Walmart or sleeping in the bunks of hostels when they travel – as I do. Yet, as this series of videos will prove to you, they’ve been telling you, the public, nothing but lies while I, for many years now, have been telling you the truth. *“A lie travels half way around the world before truth can get its boots on.”*



Let’s pick up where we left off in the first video on the K and R Class Struggle. There, I promised all of you that are religious believers, especially those of you that have had numinous experiences, personal interactions with God,

that I would give you a more profound understanding of those experiences. Since you folks that have had these experiences are the best promoters of the literal belief in religion, literal belief that my scientific understanding of the world opposes; let's exaggerate our opposition and make a game of it.

Let's pretend that we live in a very progressive municipality, a science center such as Novosibirsk, Russia. The Peace Love and Progress Party has filed a class action law suit against all of the priests, mullahs, rabbis and other religious leaders that are reaching out to our town. I am the attorney for the Party. The Party is suing them for unfair and fraudulent business practices, for lying to you, the people, about our past and the essential nature of the world. With one exception, the Party can't bring a *criminal* complaint that is likely to secure an indictment against the clergy because they do not *intend* to do wrong. But as the old proverb says, "The road to hell is paved with good intentions." The respondents are retarding human evolution and the progress of civilization by influencing you as they do. They are capping the K and R Class Struggle.

Recall from our first video that the *K Strategy*, the quality strategy, is the tendency of the folks on top in terms of income, wealth and education to do like the large animals, to have relatively few babies but to equip them with every possible advantage for survival. The *R Strategy*, the quantity strategy, is the tendency of the folks on the bottom in terms of income, wealth and education to do like the small animals, to reproduce for quantity. These

two extreme strategies cause and define each other. They are what the class struggle is all about. They are the root cause of all our social, political – and even our medical problems – without exception. We must minimize both extremes simultaneously by maximizing, respectively, equal opportunity and population control. As our first video, “Social Science 101 the K and R Class Struggle” shows, since all of our ills are just symptoms of K and R; none of our ills can be effectively and permanently remedied except by reducing, preferably minimizing both K and R, which means increasing, preferably maximizing, equal opportunity and population control.



Possible defendants to the PLP Party's future class action law suit for fraudulent business practices, for lying to the public

How are your clergypersons preventing us from getting to the K and R Class Struggle and minimizing K and R by maximizing equal opportunity and population control, respectively? They are doing it in two ways. First, they are encouraging you folks to believe that your god exercises control over

matters of life, birth and death. Why else would you pray to “Him” or make sacrifices to “Him”? For you folks that believe matters of life, birth and death to be “God’s” domain; anyone that practices or promotes any kind of population or even birth control is infringing upon your “God’s” prerogatives.

By encouraging you folks to believe in an immortal “soul” and some other world – call it what you will, heaven, hell, nirvana, Ragnarok, Elysian Fields, whatever; religious leaders are also encouraging you to shirk your responsibility for this world, the only world of which we know and in which we must live.

Whether you are conscious of it or not, you who believe in an immortal soul and another world also believe in reincarnation. Since the immortal soul must go somewhere when it exits a body, and since this world and this life are the only world and life of which we know; all beliefs in “afterlife” are actually beliefs in reincarnation. This is why you religious folks are so opposed to population control and even birth control. For you folks, preventing any new birth could be preventing Grandma or Uncle Bob from being born again, albeit in a different body.

The second way in which the clergy are discouraging progress, discouraging us from dealing with the K and R Class Struggle, is by promoting screen memories (pleasant fairy tales) to screen out grim, prehistoric realities, realities that we must learn from so as to create a better world.

The one criminal exception is the Roman Catholic Church. The Church has known since at least the 1991 edition of my books, that it is their vow of celibacy – and even more so, their literal interpretation of the Virgin Birth Doctrine – that causes the Catholic priesthood to be a magnet for pedophiles. Yet the Church refuses to reform the policy

and the doctrine, apparently calculating that it is more profitable to continue the status quo and pay the damages of the judgments entered against them. Victims of pedophile Catholic priests, since 1991, should file civil suits demanding punitive damages and should also file criminal complaints. For an understanding of the relevant psychology, see page 35 of “The First Christmas.”

By the way, for the evolution of the cross, from its original Species War representation to its use in solar religion to its use for Roman crucifixions and finally as a symbol for the Christian religion; see Figure 111, Volume III of *Decoding the Deluge*.

Please don't misunderstand me. I know that most of you have good intentions. As “Just a Little Closer Walk with Thee” says, many of you pray to your god hoping that he will make you better, happier people that contribute to making a better world.

But it does no good to pray for help from a god whose only existence is poetic, and it is insufficient to be better only one day a week when we happen to be in church or temple and concentrating only on positive feelings and actions. We need to take responsibility for the social world that men have created, and we need to eliminate our negativity toward each other at all times and permanently. We need to perfect this world; and to do so, we must be realistic and proactive and not just dream about escaping to a better world after we die.

The Peace Love and Progress Party knows *exactly* what our past is all about and what we must do to improve upon

it, what we must do to eliminate *all* our negativity *permanently* and make paradise here, in *this* world, on Earth.

It's really quite simple. In one expression of it or another, all of our religious leaders of the modern era have taught us the Golden Rule (ethical reciprocity). The Golden Rule is the essence of modern religion. It's what modern religion is all about. *We simply need to complete the transition to modernity that modern religion represents by extending the Golden Rule to the most important sphere of our social life, to the sphere of our reproductive competition. Again, that means setting rational limits upon our genetic competition, minimizing the extreme strategies for reproductive competition, K and the R, by maximizing, respectively, equal opportunity and population control.*

So, let's pretend that your religious leaders are now on trial in civil court facing claims of monetary damages for unfair and fraudulent business practices (lying to the public), damage claims that, if granted, will put them out of business. The Peace Love and Progress Party is the plaintiff, and I am its attorney. You who have had numinous experiences, personal contacts with God, are the star witness for the respondents/defendants. We shall refer to you, collectively, as Mr. John Doe.

You, Mr. Doe, have delivered your testimony for the respondents and are still on the witness stand. You have claimed to know that "God" exists through your personal contacts with "Him."

Now it is my turn, as attorney for the plaintiff, to publicly cross-examine you. (Legal proceedings in this science town are all televised.) I have nothing against you personally; but, as the opposing attorney, it is my duty to try to impeach you, to discredit you as a witness and have your testimony thrown out, stricken from the record.

I wanted to act out this script, to stage a mock trial; but I couldn't find even 5 other people who were both irreligious and unafraid of the Church. So, I'll have to just read the script to you.

Plaintiff's Attorney: Mr. Doe, please state your disposition toward our parent species, toward the primal fathers (the alpha males of the horde, when we lived as the gorillas live), toward your same-sex parent and toward your fellow man in general. And remember, Mr. Doe, you are under oath. Perjury is a felony punishable by no less than one year in jail.

Witness John Doe: I don't know what you mean by "parent species." I only know what the priests have told me, which is that God created the world in seven days. We were created on the last day, the seventh day, in His image, separate from all the other animals and plants. I know nothing about gorillas or how they live. Unlike some of you, I am not descended from monkeys.

Plaintiff's Attorney: Mr. Doe, do I detect a pinch of animosity within you toward your fellow man?

Witness John Doe: Not at all. I have nothing but love in my heart for our fellow men.

Plaintiff's Attorney: Aha! That's what I thought! And how do you feel about your same-sex parent, your father?

Witness John Doe: I never had anything but love for Dear Old Dad. Rest his soul.

Plaintiff's Attorney: Ladies and gentlemen of the jury, John Doe and all others claiming to have had personal contacts with "God," don't know their own minds!

Defense Attorney: Objection Your Honor. The plaintiff can't possibly know another person's mind better than that person himself knows it.

Plaintiff's Attorney: In this case I can, Your Honor, because our feelings toward *these* groups and persons are all the same. We have extreme mixed emotions toward them, love and hate, *ambivalence*. For Witness John Doe to claim otherwise is to admit that he is an unconscious person that doesn't know his own mind.

Judge: Explain how that is so, Mr. Huttner.

Plaintiff's Attorney: Certainly, Your Honor. First, consider the same-sex parent. As Sigmund Freud showed us, long ago, we all have love and hate, ambivalence for that parent. On the one hand, that parent loves us and is the model for the person we want to become so as to become worthy of winning the love of the opposite sex parent, whom, at an early age we all love most and want to unite with, sexually, so as to most nearly produce another person like ourselves and most nearly overcome our own mortality. On the other hand, the same-sex

parent prevents us from sexually having the opposite sex parent, for which we hate him or her.

Defense Attorney: Objection!

Judge: Over-ruled. Proceed Counselor.

Plaintiff's Attorney: We are ambivalent toward our fellow man, especially fertile persons of our own sex, too. On the one hand, we are a herd animal.

Defense Attorney: Objection Your Honor. I am not an animal!

Judge: Over-ruled, Counselor. The Scopes monkey trial ruled otherwise long ago, ruled that we may all indeed be great apes, and that no one can be faulted for so saying. Each juror can decide that question for himself. Proceed Counselor.

Plaintiff's Attorney: On the one hand, we great apes are a herd animal. We need to cooperate, to work together in order to survive and thrive. Therein arises our brotherly love. But on the other hand, we have failed to complete the transition to modernity that modern religion represents by extending the Golden Rule to the most important sphere of social life, the sphere of our reproductive competition. We need to take responsibility for that sphere and not pretend that there is a willful god that controls it. As my client, the Peace Love and Progress Party shows in Part II of its video on religion, of the five universal elements of the godhead (of "God" and "Devil" or "Satan"); only two are ongoing, still alive. And those

two, our ongoing genetic competitors and our same-sex parent, couldn't express their common will even if they had one. Moreover, we are at the top of Earth's food-chain, without a natural predator. Our reproductive competition is totally out of control, unrestricted and ferocious, and *we need to control it*. That's where the animosity, the negative side of our ambivalence for our "fellow man," our ongoing genetic competitors, comes in. In all our mythologies, associations with this universal element of the godhead, the ongoing genetic competitors, are easy to spot. They often include references to the number 1000 or 7, or multiples of them, numbers which refer to the *countless* little insults and injuries that we suffer from and inflict upon each other *seven days a week*.

As for our parent species, *Homo erectus*, and the Primal Fathers, the alpha males of the wandering, foraging pack of 10-40 animals when we lived as the gorillas still live; witness Doe admits being totally unaware of them. His ignorance of not only our ambivalence toward them but everything about them is owing to the two great and worldwide traumas of our horrific prehistory, the Species War, the major, albeit cryptic subject of all our religions and most of our holidays, and the Great Flood of 14,634 years before the present era (2000 A.D.), which came not long after the discovery of horticulture. These traumas caused our ancestors to grossly distort and virtually black out oral history and replace it with the hallucinatory, cartoonlike versions of our prehistory, our mythologies, that were passed down to us and still further compromised by our modern religions.

Defense Attorney: Objection Your Honor. Can the plaintiffs prove any of this?

Judge: They certainly have to my satisfaction. I've read their books.

Defense Attorney: For the record, Your Honor, the Defense is proceeding under protest. You should have recused yourself.

Judge: On the contrary, I had to read their books in order to be impartial and NOT recuse myself.

Defense Attorney: And why is that, Your Honor?

Judge: Because I had already read the Holy Bible and the Holy Quran.

Defense Attorney: Ok, Your Honor. The Defense is willing to stipulate that we are all ambivalent toward the three groups of ancestors and the one individual (the same-sex) parent, the folks that Witness Doe is totally or partially unconscious of. So what. How does this have any bearing upon Witness Doe's claim of having personal knowledge of the Lord? I motion for the court to strike this whole conversation from the record.

Plaintiff's Attorney: Four groups of ambivalent ancestors and relatives and one ambivalent individual, Your Honor. The victors of the Species War gradually contracted the ambivalence felt toward their ambivalent victims because the executioner is hated to the extent that his victim was loved and loved to the extent that his victim was hated.

Judge: Attorney Huttner, tell the court where you're going with this.

Plaintiff's Attorney: Certainly, Your Honor. If we only hate someone, that's not a big problem. We simply avoid that person or group and forget about them. But if we have love and hate for some person or group, especially if he, she or they are much-needed parents of some sort; then that is a huge problem. That ambivalent person or group becomes associated with every tough decision, every difficult problem and every momentous event. We become obsessed with much-needed objects of ambivalence. Our ongoing genetic competitors are parent-like because, as a group, they are infinitely more powerful and knowledgeable than any one of us.

These ambivalent ancestors and relatives were (and the ongoing ones *are*) the only eligible candidates to become the big parent in the sky that we hope is there for us when our biological parents are not there for us or otherwise unable to protect us. All the myths and rituals about these five groups of highly ambivalent ancestors and relatives, these *universal elements of the godhead*, became amalgamated by the priests that were competing to absorb each other's gods and patrons. The positive sides to them condensed into the loving gods, or, in modern times, "God," and their negative aspects condensed into the hateful demons, or, in modern times, "Satan" or the "Devil."

We tend to deal with ambivalence toward people we need, especially family members and trading partners, even

countrymen, by *repressing* the negative side of our ambivalence toward them. When the repression is great enough, as in the case of Witness Doe, the individual becomes totally unconscious of the negative side of that ambivalence. But the positive and negative emotions, which reflect the reality of the relationship, are still there, struggling within the individual's unconscious mind. The unconscious individual feels that struggle, but because of repression, he cannot locate it and identify its objects. Assuming, quite naturally, that what he feels but cannot see and control must be outside of him; the unconscious individual externalizes, projects the struggle. He attributes it to an immaterial and immortal spirit such as the immaterial and immortal "soul" that he wants to believe resides within him. (As previously explained in our first video on the K and R Class Struggle, the "immaterial and immortal soul" is actually the ego, an electrical circuit that resides within the intralaminar nucleus and cycles at a steady state of 40 cycles per second until that circuit is broken, until we die.) Each generation of unconscious individuals learns to equate their spirits, their projections of repressed ambivalence for the ongoing elements of the godhead, with the "gods and demons" or the "God and Devil" of the prepared religions of their ancestors. (Fifty million Frenchmen can't be wrong, or so they think – even if the most intelligent individuals among them keep insisting that everything in the universe is material, motion (energy) being matter's mode of existence.)

Judge: This court finds Witness Doe’s testimony of having personal knowledge of God to have been successfully impeached and orders it stricken from the record.

Does the defense or do you reader/viewers have any other reliable or verifiable evidence for the existence of “God,” evidence that can withstand the strict scrutiny of social science and the Peace Love and Progress Party? If not, then please proceed to “Social Science 202 Religion Part II.”

For the **Peace Love and Progress Party,**

Dave,

October 30, 2019

TOC

As George Orwell and I say below, on pages 5-7, the sick, loveless, angry, lying and malicious, latent homosexual "Big Brothers," which group includes all the most unhappy but materially-successful savages, reflexively seek to control the future, seek to prevent all basic change and hide all basic truth. Why are they afraid of basic truth and change? Because they unconsciously associate truth and change with the removal of their Third Masks, the masks that hide their homosexuality and prevent them from loving the same-sex people that they could really love.

The surest way to control the future is to keep deeply-traumatized humanity in its current state of amnesia, unconscious of its horrific prehistory. Why? Because a person that doesn't know his past, that doesn't know who he is, has no sense of future direction and is no threat to create change. Thus, it is most important for Big Brother to thoroughly control the disciplines of anthropology and archaeology; and he is doing so. These two are--by design--the most thoroughly confused and corrupted disciplines of academia. A prime example of this corruption is the fact that no decent photo of a skull of our *Homo erectus* parent species can be obtained and reprinted without purchasing a license from one of Big Brother's institutions that are said to own them.

Scientific information about our hominid forbears should be freely available and should be the first information taught to all children.

(Click [here](https://gettyimages.com/photos/501583475) or go to <https://gettyimages.com/photos/501583475> to see a complete and typical *Homo erectus* skull. Our first gods are not in the sky, folks. Some of their ashes, from the bonfires in which our modern *Homo sapiens* ancestors burned their less edible remains, did rise into the sky. But for the most part, the gods are buried beneath our feet.)

24. Social Science 202 Prehistory and Religion Part II

(Please view or read this Social Science series of videos in ascending numerical order as each assumes a familiarity with the previous ones. They can be viewed at **the Video**

Page of the Peace Love and Progress Party or by going to Youtube.com and searching for the party name. You can also view this video at https://youtu.be/L2BbN_xmpAo.)

Hi, Dave again. Good to have you back.

In Part I of this video series on religion, I explained the psychology of spirit projection as the displacement of repressed ambivalence. This is the psychology that accounts for numinous experiences, the religious experiences of the relatively unconscious folks that talk to “God” or, for the really troubled people, to “Satan.” In Part I, I also introduced you to the universal elements of the godhead, the elements of everyone’s “God” and “Satan” or “Devil.”

I just love that gospel song, “Rank Stranger to me.” It was written by Alfred E. Brumley. It was made very famous by the Stanley Brothers and it contains some amazing insights. Let’s take a good look at the lyric and note that the denotative meaning of the adjective “rank” is “utter, absolute, wholly and invariably.” Its connotative meaning is “offensive or having a foul smell.”

Rank Strangers to me

(First verse)

I wandered again
To my home in the mountains
Where in youth's early dawn
I was happy and free.
I looked for my friends,

But I never could find 'em.
I found they were all
Rank strangers to me.

Confirm, from this first verse, that, prior to puberty, we are not genetic competitors and have nothing but positive regard for one another. Look now at the chorus:

(Chorus)

Everybody I met
Seemed to be a rank stranger;
No mother or dad,
Not a friend could I see.
They knew not my name
And I knew not their faces.
I found they were all
Rank strangers to me.

Confirm that after we mature sexually and leave our nuclear family, our survival unit [wherein everyone's genes are relatively similar and (provided the tabus are upheld), reproductive competition is not an issue]; we become ambivalent toward everyone around us. The happy part of life is over.

(Second verse)

"They've all moved away,"
Said the voice of a stranger,
"To that beautiful shore
By the bright crystal sea."
Some beautiful day

I'll meet 'em in *Heaven*
Where no one will be
A stranger to me. (Emphasis mine)

Confirm from the second verse that “Heaven,” the world as it ought to be, will be a world where humanity is united into one virtual and loving family, a world wherein people have only positive regard for one another and strangers don’t exist.

I’ve traveled around the world a bit and around the United States a lot. I reckon there to be more musical talent in any one township of Appalachia than in any entire state outside of Appalachia. Music, real music and not machine-made noise, is the audible expression of human emotion. Good musicians have to be unalienated enough from one another to openly share the same emotions. The most settled folks of these sparsely populated mountains are unworldly but so similar and familiar with each other as to be less alienated from each other than are other people. Their positive regard for one another is, in itself, strong evidence of what we have to do to improve our world (i. e. minimize K and R, maximize equal opportunity and population control).

As I explained in “Social Science 201 Homophobia and Latent Homosexuality Part II,” the “God” and the “Devil” or “Satan” of our modern religions are condensations of the loving gods and hateful demons of pagan times. Recall also from that video that to accomplish their mission of improving distant neighbor relations in the interest of trade; modern religions had to abolish the pagan images.

This was necessary so as to eliminate particularities that might enable believers to identify the universal elements of the godhead. This elimination of particularities and amalgamation of the hundreds or thousands of gods into one or a few was also necessary for creating common religions that could appeal to all the peoples of the developing empires. Modern religions also had to articulate the Golden Rule and extend it to all of the faithful. Finally, and most importantly, modern religions had to abolish blood sacrifice and devise some creative and persuasive rationale as to why the angry gods could be appeased with something less than revenge in kind, blood. (All the *original*, four, universal elements of the godhead consist of persons that our ancestors killed or persons whom a part of us would like to kill.)

Let's improve our understanding of the universal elements of the godhead. Then, in Part III, we'll analyze the five, major, modern religions and their strategies for ministering to both the needs of the individual and society, society's commercial need (for trade).

Again, the universal (and highly ambivalent) elements of everyone's godhead are:

1. The primal fathers, the alpha males of the horde when we lived as the gorillas still live;
2. The (biological) same-sex parent;
3. The parent species, *Homo erectus*, the victims of the Species War;

4. Our ongoing genetic competitors (for women, all other fertile women; for men, all other fertile men);
5. And the *Homo sapiens*, victors of the Species War (the derivative element of the godhead).

I think I sufficiently explained the ambivalence felt toward #2 and #4, the ongoing elements of the godhead, in Part I of this series. The ongoing elements of the godhead impart to it the property of universality. Let's look more closely at the others, the prehistoric elements of the godhead, which impart to it the property of timelessness.

With regard to #1, sexually *dimorphic* (male bigger than the female) herd mammals tend to have alpha males. These biggest males of the group more or less monopolize the females and drive their sons out of the group when they become sexually mature. The gorillas live in wandering, foraging *hordes* of 10-40 animals. The expelled sons mature in isolation until they can return to gang up upon the father, kill him and fight to take his place. Freud reasoned that this had to happen countless times before our ancestors learned to end this cycle of violence by sharing the females, marrying outside of the nuclear family (practicing *exogamy*) and renouncing their strongest desires, which were, and of course remain, for the opposite-sex parent and siblings. This Primal Revolution launched civilization. It had to happen in *Homo erectus'* time in order to enable him to rise to the level of cooperation, socialization and ability that he attained.



By the way, anthropology and archaeology are the most confused, deceptive and mendacious (lying) departments in all of academia. Why? Because, as Orwell noted,

“THOSE WHO CONTROL THE PRESENT, CONTROL THE PAST AND THOSE WHO CONTROL THE PAST CONTROL THE FUTURE.”

“Big Brother,” the angry monsters of society, the compulsively-lying and malicious latent homosexuals, the most successful but unhappy savages that ever-increasingly dominate our savage world, are criminally inclined and compulsively reactionary. They fear change because they unconsciously associate real and basic change with the all-important change that they cannot and dare not make, with the removal of their Third Masks, the mask that hides homosexuality. It is supremely important for them to control the past, as George Orwell noted, so as to enable them to control the future. We go forward with one eye on the rearview mirror. If you don’t correctly and clearly know where you’ve been and who you consequently are, you can’t know what direction to take for the future; and you pose no threat to create change and defeat Big Brother’s mindless and compulsive efforts to prevent change. That is why archaeology and

anthropology are such important subjects. He who controls them has the best chance of controlling the past and, thus, the future.

Moreover, it is easy for Big Brother, especially for *the richest* of the latent homosexual K scoundrels, to control archaeology and anthropology because they control the state and its power of eminent domain. They can decide who is allowed to dig where, whose papers get published in the most prestigious journals, who receives grant money and professorships at both the state and the most prestigious private universities and who gets media coverage. ("Prestigious" simply means endorsed and funded by Big Brother.)

Big Brother is *hiding* the most important archaeological sites (e. g. Otolum, 15 miles southwest of Palenque, in southern-most Mexico, a Toltec temple less than 100 miles from Atlanta, Georgia and Troy, original Troy, Homer's Troy, a few km from the city of Cambridge, England). Other sites (e. g. Cahokia, the world's largest, albeit earthen, pyramid, across the river from St. Louis in Collinsville, Illinois) are being deliberately misinterpreted. Every wonk that finds a hominid fossil furthers our confusion by claiming to have found a new hominid species. The fantastic claims about "Denisovan Man" are based entirely upon an odd-looking thumb that was found somewhere in the Urals. "Piltdown Man," based on a skull found near Piltdown, England, was an immediate sensation as it gave Anglophiles hopes of having not descended, like all the rest of us, from African

great apes. Piltdown Man turned out to be made of plaster of Paris.

There are, as yet, no *Homo erectus* bones in the official fossil record for the Americas. But I doubt that that record is correct and uncorrupted. Why? 1) Because there are some North American rock drawings that are primitive enough to be from *Homo erectus*. 2) Because we know from various sources that *Homo erectus* was in Eastern-most Siberia; and that during the depths of the Ice Age, the Bering Strait was traversable. 3) Because of Big Brother's and archaeology's and anthropology's penchant for lying. 4) Because the Australians are deliberately miscategorizing *Homo erectus* and hybrid skulls found in eastern Australia as *Homo sapiens* and 5) Because the Big Brother imperialist Ks have such strong motives for keeping the Rs of their countries befuddled with religion. How long, for example, would the American workers be answering the call to commit imperialist war crimes if they knew what lying scoundrels the latent homosexual, K Class consists of, if they knew, for instance, that our creator god is not in the sky somewhere, but buried beneath our feet? Still more generally, all of these lies and cover-ups in official archaeology and anthropology are exactly what Big Brother wants. By keeping people confused and stupid, Big Brother need not fear change.

I can assure you, from the psychoanalysis of mythology and rituals from all over the world, that our *Homo sapiens* ancestors knew of and referred to only three types of people: us, our *Homo erectus* forbears (by a host of confusing names) and the hybrids, the offspring of mixed

Homo sapiens and *Homo erectus* couples. Like most hybrids, mules for example, these *Homo* hybrids, the champions of old in all our mythologies, were superior people in every way but one. They tended to be bigger, stronger and smarter than the rest of us. But they were sterile. They couldn't produce grandchildren for anyone, which is why the Species War was, in pre-birth-control times, inevitable. The world had to belong to either them (*Homo erectus*) or us. (The Germanic *Volsunga Saga* and the Sumerian mythology about Gilgamesh and Enkidu did belatedly and remorsefully propose a peaceful alternative to the Species War, but a most unlikely one: *Homo erectus* people being treated as honored ancestors and not being permitted to mate with one another but encouraged to consort with the *Homo sapiens* that would have them.)

There were extreme variations in *Homo erectus* phenotypes (body types). That's because he inhabited roughly the same global range that we do but over ten to twenty times the time span. However, *Homo erectus* skulls are distinctly different from ours and easy to identify. See the Getty Image of one by clicking on the first link in this article. Skulls with mixed features are, in most cases, those of hybrids.

Homo erectus invented the spear and, probably, the club. *Homo erectus* is Latin for "upright man." He was semi stooped but erect enough to wield a club onto the head of large cats. He rose to the top of Earth's food-chain and confined the cats to niches. Once on top of the food-chain, they enjoyed the sociability to utilize and select one another for linguistic ability. The first *Homo sapiens*, *Homo*

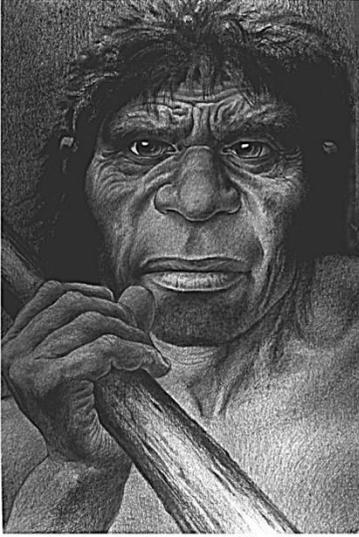


Figure 16b: Carlo Ranzì's conception of Neanderthal Man, taken from his out-of-print book, Seventy Million Years of Man. Better than any art I've seen, this drawing captures the respect, admiration and gratitude that early *Homo sapiens* must have felt for our archaic ancestor. Without this positive side, there can be no ambivalence, no obsession and no apotheosis. One who is merely hated is avoided and easily forgotten.

erectus mutants, learned and spoke *Homo erectus*' language. But when the *Homo erectus* people spoke, they ran their words together, making a droning sound. That droning sound is simulated by all the most primitive *Homo sapiens* music, the music of sitars, bag pipes, bull roarers and Gregorian chants. Can there be any doubt that this primitive music all imitates the voices of our first gods? Physical anthropologist Ann MacLarnon discovered the anatomical reason for *Homo erectus*' droning speech. They

lacked the sheath of gray nerve surrounding our spinal cord, the nerve that gives us control of our diaphragm.

Homo erectus not only taught us his language. He also taught us to hunt with the spear, shelter ourselves in caves and clothe ourselves in animal hides and furs. But like all Paleolithic men, *Homo erectus* was a cannibal, and the psychoanalysis of our mythologies is uniform in suggesting that he cannibalized us more than his own people, and he took our women as he pleased. We were relatively weak in the upper body and not nearly as good with the spear. Here, to the right, is a drawing, by artist Carlo Ranzì, that captures, better than any other I've

found, the ambivalence that our ancestors must have felt toward *Homo erectus*.

Our modern ancestors needed the bow and arrow and the hunting dog to break away from the *Homo erectus* long house and start living autonomously. The Species War began at Ur in the lower Tigris and Euphrates River Valley, probably about 65 to 70 thousand years ago. At that time, there were probably no more than a few hundred *Homo sapiens* living autonomously, half of us in the Lower Valley, and the other half, the half that the first-out-of-Africa half had been forced to leave behind, on or around Lake Victoria. Thirty-five to forty thousand years later, after the battles with the last of the free-roaming *Homo erectus* people, in what is now Ireland; there were only a few of them working as slaves in Mesopotamia or hiding out in the high mountains of Central Asia; and we *Homo sapiens* controlled the Earth.

In the nineteenth century B.C., when the slavers started coming back from the mountains *without Homo erectus* people in tow, Hammurabi, the Babylonian king, knew that our parent species was becoming extinct. Ignorant and wishful thinkers of the time referred to them as the “Black-headed” or “Black-haired” people, as if they were an inferior race. Hammurabi knew better and humanely established reservations where the obedient and docile *Homo erectus* people could retire and, hopefully, preserve themselves as a species. *Those reservations were overrun in the 14th or 15th century B.C. by the **Hapiru** or **Habiru** people, a motley group of day-laborers, migrant workers, landless people, thieves, prostitutes and poor folks of every*

sort that were fleeing, en masse, a brutal military caste society that had been ruling the Lower Valley. The Pentateuch admits to our Hebrew ancestors having slaughtered all the men, women and children of sixty cities and towns, disguising only the identity of the victims by calling them all sorts of obscure names.

Our *Homo erectus* ancestors would have remained very prominent and identifiable in all of our mythologies until the Great Flood. The Great (post-first-Neolithic) Flood occurred circa 14, 634 years BPE when a major ice sheet slid into the sea. This was only 6 or 7 thousand years this side of the LGM (last glacial maximum), when the glaciers were still massive. The discovery of horticulture, not many years earlier spread like wildfire and precipitated a global frenzy of slashing and burning to lay claim to possession of the lowest, richest, most fertile and most easily irrigated lands. Archaeologists falsely believe that the Neolithic (Stone Age agriculture) began only 9,000 years ago because the earliest crop pollen that they find radio-carbon dates to 9,000 years ago. What they don't understand is that at the time of the Great Flood, all the farming, the first farming, was being done on land that is now 300 feet below water. That's why they can't find the pollen from the First Neolithic.

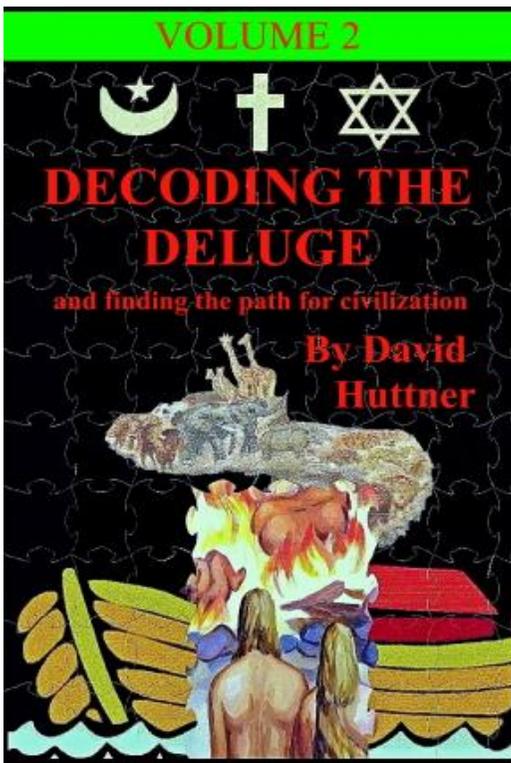
I say "First" Neolithic because everyone knew that the Flood had something to do with agriculture (with "Jacob" being a farmer). The Neolithic/farming was thus suspended for five or six thousand years, globally, and only restarted as folks realized that, without agriculture, a return to cannibalism was inevitable.

Common folks feared that The Flood had been sent as punishment by the angry *Homo erectus* gods. It then became tabu to even think about our parent species because folks feared that doing so might incite *Homo erectus'* anger and bring on another flood, bring on more punishment. But the resulting distortion of our oral histories, the further compromising of oral history into mythology so as to virtually expunge *Homo erectus'* memory, *severed our link with the rest of nature.*

Modern religions, created in ancient times to unite peoples of the newly developing empires and promote trade by improving distant-neighbor relations, had no choice but to substitute for *Homo erectus* some creator

spook in the sky. All of this trauma and the lies invented to avoid and forget it did more than anything else to make us all as crazy as we are. The trauma and the religious lies not only gave birth to our animal alienation. It also gave birth to the universal prejudice against dark skin and our false theory of allopathic medicine.

The above discourse on *Homo erectus* and



prehistory should leave you with no doubt of our ancestors' ambivalence toward *Homo erectus* and his status as one of the universally-ambivalent elements of the *Homo sapiens* godhead. In all of our mythologies, he corresponds to the most angry gods that take our lives. *Those of you that want detailed and lawyer-like proof of these very general conclusions will have to read three-volume, 1200-page "Decoding the Deluge and finding the path for civilization." Please do read it. It and all the works of the comprehensive New Social Science are FREE to download, as PDFs, on the Downloads Page of the Peace Love and Progress Party.*

Again, the victors of the Species War contracted the ambivalence felt toward their *Homo erectus* victims because the executioner is hated to the extent that his victim was loved and loved to the extent that the victim was hated. As *Homo sapiens* became more powerful and confident and as the world became more thoroughly explored and *Homo erectus* was no longer feared to be at large in it, hiding out in remote regions; the newly apotheosized *Homo sapiens* Species War gods even overshadowed the *Homo erectus* gods in pantheons everywhere. Thor defeated and overshadowed Oden. Zeus defeated and overshadowed Cronus. Marduke defeated and overshadowed Ea. Tezcatlipocha defeated and overshadowed Quetzalcoatl, etc.

Needless to say, the Primal Fathers became ambivalent and universal elements of the godhead because, on the one hand they were tyrants, but on the other, they were

fathers that had protected the family from murderous outsiders.

So, at this point, by understanding the universal and ambivalent elements of the godhead, you understand the basics of the supply side of religion. This is the difficult part. Everyone, who attempts to understand religion scientifically, shipwrecks on the supply side. Credit Freud's teacher and collaborator, Josef Breuer, with discovering the importance of ambivalence. Freud discovered the first two elements, the Primal Fathers and the same sex parent. He wrote about the Primal Revolution in his 1913 book, "Totem and Tabu." These two are closely associated in our minds and form what Freud called the "Oedipus Complex" or, for women, the "Electra Complex." I discovered the other three universal elements. The parent species and our ongoing genetic competitors closely associate and form what I refer to as the fraternal complex. I refer to the *Homo sapiens* victors in the Species War as the *derivative* element of the godhead. Their ambivalence is *derived* from that of their victims.

The demand side of religion is easy. Virtually every serious student of religion gets it right away. Our species arose as did all the others, from one celled organisms. There never was a god atop Mount Sinai or anywhere else to teach us the laws of nature and society. We've had to struggle to learn everything we know. We are still mortals that come into the world as helpless babes, subject to death, pain and suffering. We would all like to overcome these limitations, limitations that evolution and our

individual learning are slow to overcome. The demand side of religion is just the wishful thinking that there might be some immortal being that can help us to more speedily achieve His or Her status.

Notice too that the universal elements of the godhead are all persons or groups of relatives and ancestors that we either killed or that a part of us would like to kill. Thus, believers all fear the immortal gods. The principal work of the pagan priests was blood sacrifice, providing the vaguely-feared gods with revenge in kind. Pagans everywhere had surfeited the gods with blood at solstice and equinox times when it was feared that the sun might not return and at sowing and harvest times. Every rite of passage to new stages in life, promotions to tribal offices, risky undertakings and great successes were also occasions calling for blood sacrifice. It was insufficient to just thank or ask the angry gods for their blessings. You had to pay for them. Believers are still dropping their money into collection plates each week as thanks or petitions for the same.

In Part III of this series, I will describe the strategies of the first modern religion, Zoroastrianism, and the five major ones -- Judaism, Christianity, Islam, Hinduism and Buddhism -- for providing their believers with imaginary and bloodless pardons and the hoped-for escapes from death and suffering that only biological evolution and non-violent, social revolution (minimizing the K and R strategies) can provide.

Realize at the onset that not just the Great Flood but all death and suffering, especially death by disease, was thought by our superstitious ancestors to have been brought by the angry gods, especially the *Homo erectus* gods. After the Flood and the hardening of the Second Mask (the expurgation of *Homo erectus*' memory, our alleged separate creation by an alien god in His image, and our alienation from the rest of the biosphere) the false allopathic theory of disease (by microbial invasion of our bodies) began to arise.

Realize also, at the onset of this comparative consideration of modern religions, that the attitudes toward *Homo erectus* of Middle Easterners, the lowly Habiru or Hapiru notwithstanding, were noticeably different from those of our other ancestors for at least two reasons. First, the Species War started in the Lower Tigris and Euphrates River Valley, at or near what was to become Ur, the capital of Sumer. At that early time, our modern *Homo sapiens* ancestors were tremendously outnumbered. Even though they had the bow and arrow, a weapon superior to *Homo erectus*' spear, they were not at all assured of victory and had no reason to feel guilty about these early victories. The same is not true of later victories, as *Homo sapiens* became progressively more populous, united, and formidable while *Homo erectus* became progressively more humiliated and debased. Secondly, the Middle East, having become the secure center of *Homo sapiens* civilization, was the place where the last surviving generations of *Homo erectus* people were enslaved and used as the victims in religious

pageant plays and, after the Neolithic, as builders of the levies and as agricultural workers. Middle Easterners' original lack of guilt toward *Homo erectus* and their later need to rationalize their exploitation (enslavement) of him, caused them to develop a distinctly lower regard for him. The demons and the jinn, the demons capable of changing into other animal forms, became, overwhelmingly, symbols for *Homo erectus* and the cause of all evil and misfortune. The positive gods were overwhelmingly symbolic of *Homo sapiens* and all-loving in nature. This accounts for the relatively black and white, dogmatic character of Middle Eastern religion. The same dogmatic, black and white attitude toward the gods is not characteristic of Judaism, the religion developed by the Hapiru/Habiru because many of them had been slaves themselves and all of them had been too poor to own slaves. Also, their Semitic ancestors had either not been at Ur for the opening battles of the Species War or had not remained there. Thus, the modern god posited by the Hebrews could be scornful or loving at his pleasure. They had no need to attribute death and suffering to a separate personification of the same, to a "Satan" or "Devil". Moreover, as we'll see, the timely adoption of monotheism by the Hebrews provided them with an argument for claiming to be "God's chosen people," a doctrine that, together with "the Israelite escape from slavery in Egypt and from wandering in the desert," partly denied and wholly rationalized the Hapiru or Habiru (Hebrew) extermination of the last of our parent species and entitled them to God's love.

For the Peace Love and Progress Party,

Dave,

November 3, 2019

TOC



(Alfred E. Brumley, writer of "I'll Fly Away," "Turn Your Radio On," "If We Never Meet Again (This Side of Heaven)," "I'll Meet You In The Morning," "Rank Stranger," "He Set Me Free" and about 800 other gospel songs. See **his Wikipedia page.**)

25. Social Science 202 Prehistory and Religion Part III

(Please view or read this Social Science series of videos in ascending numerical order as each assumes a familiarity with the previous ones. They can be viewed at **the Video Page of the Peace Love and Progress Party** or by going

to Youtube.com and searching for the party name. This video is at <https://youtu.be/NWIGfpCirdQ>).

In Part I of this video series on religion, I explained the psychology of spirit projection as the displacement of repressed ambivalence. This is the psychology that accounts for numinous experiences, the religious experiences of the relatively unconscious people that have direct contacts with “God” or, less often, “Satan.” In Part I, I also introduced you to the universal elements of the godhead, the elements of everyone’s “God” and “Satan” or “Devil.”

In Part II of this video on religion, we improved upon your understanding of the universal elements of the godhead and upon the requirements of the modern religions that replaced paganism and sought to unite the peoples and improve trade (by improving distant neighbor relations) within the developing empires. We also uncovered a lot of our prehistory and began to track the Hebrews, originally the *Hapiru* or *Habiru*.

Here, in Part III, the final part of this video series on religion; we will illuminate the creative strategies by which the major modern religions ministered to the fears and hopes of their patron/believers and satisfied the requirements for trade (to unite people in their beliefs and improve distant neighbor relations).

If you have closely followed and understood all of the foregoing material, the revelation of these strategies is bound to cause many of you to abandon your *literal* religious beliefs. Please don’t be afraid of that. I’m not

going to take away your faith and hope and leave you with nothing to replace it. Far from it!

I'll be asking you to give up something illusory and ineffective for something real and powerful. I'll be asking you to give up poetry, wishful thinking and illusion for the concrete knowledge that empowers us not with a tranquilizer but with real hope.

But with that knowledge comes moral obligation, the obligation to be an adult, to share responsibility for the world *that we Homo sapiens, the supreme beings on this planet, have created and must sanely, reasonably and responsibly manage.*

Zoroastrianism was, if not the first modern religion, at least the first one to be embraced by an empire, the Achaemenid (Persian) Empire. Because it was eclipsed by the Alexandrian Empire and few westerners are descended from the Persians; we don't know nearly enough about the Achaemenid Empire and its contributions. I'm going to devote several pages to it here. Credit Richard Stoneman, author of the recent Oxford Books publication, *Xerxes*, for organizing much of the data.

Its dates are 550-330 B.C. Cyrus founded it. He was from Fars, in SW Iran. The empire built roads and a postal system and established a common language, Farsi. It was, at its height, the largest empire the world had seen. Provinces were governed by satraps. Each satrap collected enormous amounts of tribute in gold, silver and goods and stored them in provincial store houses.

Kings had evolved from the *ixtliltzins*, to use the Aztec word. An *ixtliltzin* was a war prisoner or slave selected to personate a god at his ritual feast. As magician-priests began to use the *ixtliltzins* more broadly in an attempt to magically manipulate the gods, clever *ixtliltzins* gradually increased popular belief in their own divinity and gained control over their puppeteers. See Chapter 3 of *Decoding the Deluge* for more.

Cyrus the Great advanced to defeat the Medes, Lydia, and the Neo-Babylonian Empire, establishing the Achaemenid Empire. Alexander the Great, an avid admirer of Cyrus the Great, conquered most of the empire by 330 BC. Upon Alexander's death, most of the empire's former territory fell under the rule of the Ptolemaic Kingdom and Seleucid Empire, in addition to other minor territories which gained independence at that time. The Iranian elites of the central plateau reclaimed power by the second century BC under the Parthian Empire.

Cyrus emancipated the Jews, who were exiled in Babylon. Persian kings summered in Ecbatana of mountainous Media and wintered at Susa or Babylon or Persepolis, the city built further south, in what is now Iran.

The succession of the major Achaemenid kings was: Cyrus¹, Cambyses¹, Cyrus², Cambyses², Smerdis, Darius I, and Xerxes¹.

The Magi, a hereditary, priestly caste, predated Zoroaster and were reformed by him. They were thought to have magical powers. They drank, to excess, a plant-based drink called *homa*. They were from Media.

The symbol of Zoroastrianism was a winged sun with a bearded guy, *Ahura Mazda*, the Supreme God, superimposed upon it.



Ahura also symbolized, NOT coincidentally, the Persian Kings, Xerxes I having been his greatest promoter. This symbol depicts a transition from Neolithic, solar mythology to Zoroastrianism, the first of the modern religions.

The world, it said, was a struggle between Ahura Mazda, who represented Truth and light, and the spirit of evil, Ahriman, who represented the Lie and darkness. Ahura Mazda had seven aspects.

Zoroaster is thought to have been a historical person, but, if so, he is of much earlier vintage than Richard Stoneman and other academics believe.

The demon-king, *Zahhak*, is chained like his renamed, Greek counterpart, *Prometheus*, on a remote mountain, eagles daily eating his liver. Stoneman is mistaken in

identifying Zahhak/Prometheus with Heracles/Hercules. The former character is a *Homo erectus* god. In his sacred myth, the other, angry *Homo erectus* gods are punishing him, one of their own, for having given us, *Homo sapiens*, fire. The latter character, Greek Heracles/Roman Hercules represents the hybrids. His seven labors were conceived as penance and reparations for the *Homo erectus* gods. His sacrifice, like that of all the fertility gods, including the supreme one, Jesus, was supposed to quench the wrath of the *Homo erectus* gods and buy us a pardon.

Xerxes was a devout Zoroastrian. He tried to establish it everywhere and eradicate other religions. This exclusive link with the Achaemenid Empire is why Zoroastrianism couldn't outlive it.

Zoroastrianism was forced to change much to compete with other modern religions. Thus, for example, Mithra was absorbed, either as the sacrificed bull or its slayer. The religious tolerance of conquerors, as Stoneman observes, is generally due to the conquered having peacefully submitted. This would seem to be a corollary of the inevitable ties between states and their established religions. Wise kings, as Frazer once observed, preferred to tolerate different religions, thus dividing religious authority and lessening the threat of rivals from that quarter.

Kings were generally entombed. Commoners were buried. Magi died of exposure and were excarnated by the birds, their picked bones ending up in ossuaries.

(Zoroastrianism held earth, wind and fire to all be holy; so, none of them were to be polluted by death. Many American Indians also died of exposure and were excarnated on elevated platforms.

Cyrus I was an Aryan pagan. Darius appears to have established Zoroastrianism within the empire and was a usurper. He apparently had been a satrap from Bactra, but the details are sketchy. Later claims were that he had defeated a prior conspiracy of Magi to overthrow his predecessor.

Zoroaster's arrival is described in Ferdowsi's "Book of Kings," (1010 A.D.) This passage ends insightfully with, "And learn the system of good religion. For kingship is not well when faith is lacking." This is obviously true. You might think that folks had to be comparatively traumatized, blindly naive and fundamentally religious to tolerate these great thieves. But the thievery of the biggest Ks of today is at least as great, and they don't even pretend to be divine!

Like all modern religions, Zoroastrianism formulated at least one expression of the Golden Rule and shunned blood sacrifice. But it apparently did not do a very good job of convincing believers that they could buy forgiveness from the angry gods with something less than blood, with produce, goods or precious metals such as were accepted as tribute and taxes by the Achaemenid kings. Otherwise, Zoroastrianism would have spread further and lasted longer!

Judaism has already been much discussed above and in Parts I and II of this series. We only need add one obvious and one subtle observation.

Credit my friend Bill Turnbaugh with some of the revelations about the Hebrews. He generously gave of his time to help me get started in archaeology and anthropology. He and Sarah Peabody Turnbaugh were already hot on the trail of the Hebrews when Bill and I met.

We must first address the more obvious of the two remaining Hebrew observations: the “Chosen People Doctrine.” This doctrine is obviously a denial syndrome. Obviously, the killers of the last surviving *Homo erectus* descendants of our first gods, the parent species, one of the universal elements of the godhead and the prehistoric, timeless aspect of the fraternal complex (the parent species and the closely associated ongoing genetic competitors), cannot be “God’s chosen people.”

There were two justifications intended to give credibility to this claim. One was a long-standing Middle Eastern denial, the denial by ordinary Middle Easterners that the “Black-headed” or “Black-haired” people, whom Middle Easterners had been enslaving at least since the beginning of the first Neolithic, were members of our *Homo erectus* parent species. The other was the claim that the Hebrews and, before them, the Israelites had been the first people to worship the one, true, monotheistic god – thus securing from Him their Chosen People status.

Together, the ignorant belief that the “Black-headed People” were just an inferior race and the Chosen People Doctrine, which held that God ordered his chosen people to replace the disfavored Canaanites, rationalized the slaughter of the last of our parent species. The photo-like



engravings of “Black-headed” slaves on the bronze doors of the temple of *Balawat* and numerous early lapis lazuli mosaics from the Lower Valley leave us with no doubt that the “Black-headed People” were *Homo erectus*. See Chapter 19 of *Decoding the Deluge*.

The subtle realization that has only come to light in recent decades

is that the Israelites were probably entirely fabricated. The only Egyptian stele that makes any mention of them post-dates the latest time when they could have left Egypt and doesn’t even confirm them ever having been in Egypt.

Raised by Pharaoh Merneptah, the brief inscription on the above image says:

Plundered is Canaan with every evil,

Carried off is Ashkelon,

Seized upon is Gezer,

Yenocam is made as that which does not exist.

Israel lies fallow, it has no seed;

Hurru has become a widow because of Egypt. (See the Wikipedia article “Israelites.”)

The invention of the “Israelites” improved Hebrew public relations in a number of ways and satisfied Hebrew wishful thinking. Consider the PR benefits. Having been enslaved in Egypt (the common enemy of Second Millennium B.C. inhabitants of the Levant), having wandered in the desert for 40 years and having to either conquer or die in the desert created enormous sympathy. The fictional Egyptian hiatus of the “Israelites” also lent credibility to the claim that Jews were the first to permanently recognize a monotheistic god and thus His chosen people. The Egyptians, under Pharaoh Akhenaton, *had indeed been the first monotheists*; but the monotheistic priests of Akhenaton fell out of favor when Akhenaton died. Refugees from Egypt could credibly claim to have learned monotheism there and claim that their leader, “Moses,” had been a priest of the Akhenaton cult.

In the long-run, it probably would have been better for the Hebrews to just tell the entire truth, the whole truth, including the horrific aspects of the Assyro-Babylonian caste society they had fled. But at least two considerations would have motivated the Jewish people to maintain the lies: 1) they were subject, in the marginal, Transjordan Area, to being re-conquered by the Mesopotamians and were, at least once. 2) The “Chosen People” doctrine became favorably complimented what were to become the two major, western religions. Muslims and Christians were promised to be rewarded “*in the next life,*” in the “*hereafter.*” Some would cite a third consideration: that’s show business.

Seriously, not everyone could be “chosen” if chosen was to have any credible meaning. Not everyone could avoid God’s or the gods’ wrath just by praying, making obsessional gestures and obeying the Golden Rule – without granting the angry gods revenge in kind, blood. Non-Jews had to invent some other rationale for obtaining the favor of the goods without blood sacrifice.

Throughout the First Millennium BC and increasingly until the triumph of **Christianity**, countless priests busied themselves creating mystery cults for the affluent and images and religious ideologies for the hoi polloi. The commoner priests could be seen on any clement day, parading their images through the streets of Middle Eastern cities, soliciting offerings. Successfully competing priests were the ones that absorbed the gods and patrons of their competitors.

The ultimate winner in this BS contest, the guy that piled it highest and deepest, was Paul of Tarsus. Paul was a brilliant fellow and a master manipulator, a slick operator if ever there was one. Born in Tarsus, in what is now southwestern Turkey at the crossroads of major trade routes, a Roman citizen by birth with the freedom to travel throughout the empire, Paul spoke Aramaic, Koine Greek and probably Latin and perhaps a few other languages. He was a Pharisee priest and the son of a Pharisee priest. He studied law, philosophy and religion. In his metropolitan home town, Tarsus, and in the library of Alexandria, Egypt; he probably studied all the major cults and religions of his day. It is easy for this student of the same subjects, yours truly, to see all the elements of Paul's Christianity in Gilgamesh, Mithra and the Babylonian Creation Epic.

Now, every great discovery is really just a matter of progressively honing the question until it is precise enough. Then the answer falls right out.

Starting with the very general question that all the priests were asking, "What do we need to do to eliminate blood sacrifice," Paul honed it down to, "If there could be one ultimate Lamb of God, whose sacrifice would forever more placate the angry gods and quench their bloody thirst for revenge, who would that lamb/god have to be?"

My friends, I have given you enough information to answer the question. Put your thinking caps on. ...Got it? ...No? ...Brace yourself for the answer:

Jesus represents the killers and would-be killers of the original, four, universal elements of the godhead.

Notice that the original, four, universal elements of the godhead are all father/parents of some sort: the primal fathers, the biological father, the father/parent species (*Homo erectus*) and our ongoing genetic competitors.

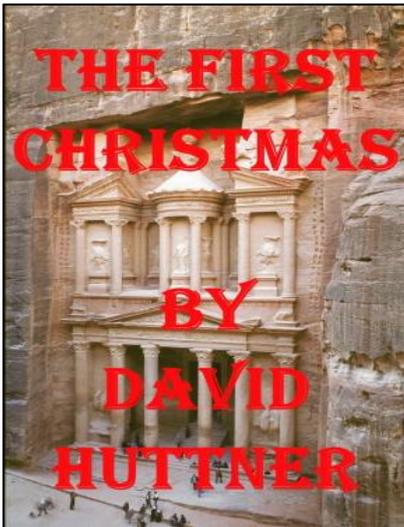
The respective killers and would-be killers of the same are all sons/children: the sons of the primal fathers, the part of each of us that would like to kill our same-sex parent so as to have the opposite-sex parent, the victors in the Species War (the derivative element of the godhead and, by association, *Homo sapiens*, the whole, child species of *Homo erectus*) and the part of each of us that would like to eliminate all of our ongoing genetic competitors and engage in all of the procreating.

Notice also that the Christian has only to believe in “Jesus” as the amalgamated son of the amalgamated fathers and participate in Jesus’ sacrifice by drinking his blood and eating his body (at communion) in order to magically participate in providing the angry gods with the revenge they need and buy himself a pardon.

Christianity is based on magic and childish wishful thinking. Yet it is very powerful owing to the unconscious logic of the myth and the earlier devices that it incorporates, logic that spans our entire prehistory and our basic psychology. (Again, read “Decoding the Deluge”

and “The First Christmas” for details. This video can only provide you with a rough outline.)

Christianity was adopted by Emperor Constantine in the early 5th Century A.D., just in time to save the Eastern Roman Empire from the same fate that the Western Roman Empire had suffered: being overrun, burned and sacked by the northern, pagan tribes. Christianity had great appeal to these simple, rustic and very male dominated, hunting peoples.



The same was NOT true of the peoples of Middle East. They had been exposed, by one group of priests or another, to every slick trick and every magical sleight of the hand. They could see through all of these priestly devices and weren't about to play poker with Paul or any of the others.

But most of the East-West trade had to pass through the Mid East, where there were basically two types of people: settled Ks of the areas that had water, and the nomadic Rs of desertified areas. The nomads grazed their animals when pasturage was available and raided oases and caravans when it was not. Banditry was a way of life that they did not consider a crime.

How were *these* pagan Rs to become semi-civilized so as to improve East-West trade? They were immune to

modern religion. It rolled off them like water off a duck's back.

The founder of **Islam**, Muhammad, was born, say most historians, in 570 A.D., at Mecca. His father died before his birth, and his mother died several years later. The orphaned boy was raised by relatives and friends. These included a nomadic Bedouin family and an uncle that ran small caravans. By 9, some say 12 years of age, Muhammad was working with his uncle. He soon won fame for his wisdom and ability to see life from everyone's point of view. (*Seeing ourselves as others see us is still a very rare ability! If you don't know that, just listen to the Americans or the Chinese talk about their differences.*) Khadijah, a 40-year-old widow from a wealthy trading family proposed to Muhammad when he was twenty-five.

To make a long story short, Muhammad converted the Mid East to modern religion by the only means by which it could be converted, *by fiat and sword*. His new religion, Islam, was religious fast food, religion stripped down to what the modern world required of it.

All the other, earlier religions and prophets were said to represent less perfect and less concise restatements of Islam. For all the guilt and trauma of the past that other western religions wrestled with, the original sin (the killing of the primal fathers), the second sin (the Species War) and the Great Flood; Muhammad had an easy answer: fuggedabowdit!

“That community (e. g. of Abraham and Ishmael and Isaac) has passed away. Theirs is what they did and

yours what you have done. You shall not be questioned about their actions.” (Qur’an: 2:132; et seq.)

But questioned we shall be for our own actions and thoughts --all of them --on the Last Day. According to Muhammad, death, human mortality, was not God’s punishment for misdeeds in the Garden of Eden (the first Biblical metaphor for the Species War, for the killing of *Homo erectus*). Death was God’s call for each man to judgment, a judgment that is unerring and microscopic in detail. Those who give alms and the merchants and caravan drivers who pay the *Zakat* (a religious levy for the poor), say their prayers (once a day while turning toward Jerusalem, later Mecca), believe in the one true God (abolish their pagan images, of which every trading people contributed at least one to Mecca’s Kaaba), believe in the Last Day and obey the Holy Qur’an spend eternity in paradise, attired in green silk in a garden with running streams and surrounded by “spouses of perfect chastity” (Qur’an: 3:15) or “bashful dark-eyed virgins” (Qur’an: 37:48) or “attended by boys graced with eternal youth, who to the beholders eyes will seem like sprinkled pearls” (Qur’an: 76:9). (Take your choice, but please respect the need for consent, which requires some minimal age.) Those that fail the Last Judgment burn in Hell with Satan and other Jinn.

The Qur’an also has concrete rules for inheritance. (Intestate rules and the ignoring of last wills and testaments minimize fighting over estates but aggravate class differences from generation to generation.) The

Qur'an also has rules for the treatment of slaves, wives and orphans. (Muhammad recognized women to be mostly just captives.) The Holy Qur'an repeats the same simple message again and again, a message containing numerous expressions of the Golden Rule, a message that no one can fail to understand.

This emphasis on individual responsibility and justice is commendable, and one can hardly imagine the grossest abuses of imperialism occurring between Muslims. But the message, which is based upon fiat and belief, can be interpreted as a call for individuals and individual religious leaders to perform as judge, jury and executioner. Indeed, classical Islamic jurists and leaders understood the obligation of *jihad*, struggle to advance the religious community and the word of God, in a military sense. Some of these have also claimed that those who die in Holy Warfare (jihad) bypass judgment and go straight to paradise.

How was a man with no special education able to claim to be the ultimate religious authority and exercise so much control over the lives of others?

Muhammad was said to have made a practice of sleeping in a cave. (Caves are symbolic of *Homo erectus* because they sheltered themselves in caves. This is also why the earliest, man-made churches and temples were all made to look like caves.) The Angel Gabriel started coming to Muhammad in this cave and started reciting for him the word of God.

As I explained in our last talk, there had always been a dogmatic character to Mid Eastern religion; and at this late time in the Mid-East, modern religion, ethical reciprocity, could only win its way by fiat. God told the Angel Gabriel, who told it to Muhammad, who told it to us. Believe it or else. Case closed!

Islam did bring relative peace to the areas, especially the desertified areas, that it conquered. But previous leaders, be they Inca kings, founders of new religions such as Muhammad or Keynesian economists; could only bring temporary peace by using various steroids, by growing the whole of the human economy, by elevating everyone materially. This has always been the way that the Big Brothers have compromised their terror of change with the desperate masses' demand for change. But as we noted in *Social Science 101, the K and R Class Struggle* video, indiscriminate growth does not get to the K and R root of our problems. Indiscriminate growth merely shifts our problems, temporarily, from the social to the environmental sphere. The growing human footprint is a cancer upon the Earth, trampling upon the natural environment, steadily diminishing Earth's carrying capacity and our *quality* of life. Nature seems to strike back and take her revenge when an ecosystem vital to us breaks down.

In the case of the two biggest groups of Big Brothers, they are transferring their class struggle problems (e. g. over-population and poverty) also to the spheres of trade and foreign relations, the one by exporting military violence and importing stolen resources and the other by

exporting prostitute spies and importing stolen technology. Both sides regard their savage and perverse ways and means as natural and normal because, as this brief exploration of prehistory and religion reveals, they are prehistorically and culturally conditioned to these ways and means.

No one country can dare to minimize the class struggle unilaterally. (It would soon be overwhelmed by the other savages.) Moreover, until very recently, we lacked not only the social science but also the means of birth control, the electronic means of communication and even the common language needed to globally undertake the minimization (or even the lessening) of K and R.

Credit Muhammad for doing the best he could, in his time. He must have known that it was not enough, for he died not long after a pilgrimage to Mecca, where he must have seen that the human population was still burgeoning and out of control. Muhammad is said to have died with *seven* coins to his name, with an estate of 7 coins. He and his followers were still estranged from their fellow men, estranged from their unrestricted, ongoing, genetic competitors, rank strangers.

His worst mistake, or the worst mistake of his followers, was the insistence that he was *the last prophet*. Whoever pronounced this was probably focused upon Muhammad's predecessors and contemporaries and fearing that, after his death, they would drag society backwards.

But this doctrine has been a great drag upon learning and advancement in Islamic lands. *It will never be sufficient for anyone to read only the Holy Qur'an or the books of the Peace Love and Progress Party and to stop learning.*

We will be able to deal with the major, modern, eastern religions, **Hinduism and Buddhism**, summarily because there is not a lot to learn from them. But there is a lot more prehistory that we must first touch upon. Consider now the process by which prehistory was compromised into the myths and rituals that were passed down to us at the dawn of the modern era.

Phonetic, written language was very slow to develop. (The Chinese still don't have it. I suggest in one of my still unproduced and unpublished screenplays, "Genesis II," that Hanzi was invented for military defense, and it's still serving that purpose. Phonetic writing is said to have first appeared with the Proto-Canaanite alphabet at the end of the Second Millennium BC. See https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Phoenician_alphabet. The Runic alphabets of the Germanic and Druidic priests were also phonetic. Contemporary scholars are dating Ogham, of the Druids of the Isles, to no later than the 1st Century BC and claiming that it was based on Latin. It seems to me that they have this relationship upside down. They seem to be basing this belief mostly on the assumption that Roman or Etruscan civilization predated civilization in the British Isles. If so, this is a case of the Big Brothers having come to believe in their own lies. The British have persisted in lying about Troy, calling it the Wessex Culture. Homer's Troy was on the plains of Cambridge,

two or three km from the city of Cambridge. The Trojans were monopolizing tin in the latter half of the Bronze Age. (Nine to eleven percent tin is needed with copper to make bronze.) Troy was the rich and most developed center of the West in the Second Millennium BC and was overthrown by the Celts of the continent. The Trojan War was between 1194 and 1183 BC and amounted to a second world war, the first world war having been the very protracted Species War. Ogham would have developed during the Second or late Third Millennium BC as a language used mainly for accounting and the titles to real property. Moreover, it looks to me as if the Ogham alphabet is a more primitive precursor of Latin. (See Appendix F and Figure 119 in Volume 3 of *Decoding the Deluge* and the text surrounding it.) Druidic priests would have strictly limited Ogham's use and spread so as to limit learning and prevent challenges to their pretensions of learning, learning that actually consisted entirely of religious symbols and symbols for symbols.

Linear A and Linear B developed among the Mycenaeans and the Cretans, respectively, in the mid and late Second Millennium B.C., respectively. These languages were wiped out by the convulsions of late Second Millennium, convulsions that resulted in the fall of Troy and its Eastern Mediterranean trading partners. Then came a dark age in the West, which lasted about 500 years, a dark age in which survivors were hunkered down in hill fortresses, with nothing resembling civil authority, common religion, written language or the systematic preservation and transference of learning.

The relatively peaceful, female-dominated peoples of the East, especially the Chinese, raced way ahead of the West at this time. (Like it or not, I shall have to deal with East-West differences in this video.)

Civilization started up again, in the West, in the late 6th or early 5th Century B.C. in Greece, among descendants of the late Second Millennium combatants, who had hailed from everywhere in the West and Mid-East and who had brought with them their various myths and rituals. Their cosmopolitan descendants developed the ancient Greek language and what was to become the classical Greek culture.

Between the convulsions and the rise of Greece, the Phoenicians flourished and developed their alphabet; but their cabotage was more limited than that of the Greeks; and they became eclipsed by the Greeks.

Prior to these early beginnings of phonetic writing, peoples had only picture languages, pictures that, in the best of cases became condensed into glyphs (e.g. the Mayans) or non-phonetic characters (e.g. Sumerian cuneiform, Chinese Hanzi or Egyptian hieroglyphics).

Contemporary competitors and the purveyors of modern religion were all eager to destroy these *codices* of competing cultures because to do so was to inflict amnesia upon the competitor, to leave him brainless and without competitive motivation or direction. (The Peace Love and Progress Party is a zealous advocate of the spread of the western trade and port language, English, as our common and universal language but *not* without the

translation and preservation of peoples' histories and cultural contributions.)

So in pagan times, it was necessary for peoples to maintain their history orally and in dances and rituals. This required the most honest young people of every generation, individuals with the best memories, to be selected and trained in memorizing these myths, dances and rituals so as to be the faithful and accurate keepers of them. Even with the use of rhyme, repetition and other poetic devices that locked the lines of verses into place and facilitated memorization; this process of cultural preservation was extremely expensive and limited to the most important, *sacred*, histories and tales about those histories.

Also, the histories and tales about them had to be interpreted in a manner that won consensual agreement within the tribe. Within every group of people, there are persons with strong superegos, with a strong and confident sense of who they are, and persons with weak superegos, persons that are easily threatened by disagreeable truths and determined to censor out all disagreeable information, information threatening to their sense of self, of who they are or should be. To obtain a consensually-agreeable form, histories had to be compromised into myths, into metaphorical form that left the histories open to widely different (literal or figurative) interpretations.

Moreover, our hunter-gatherer ancestors were ambivalent toward and obsessed with the animals needed

as food, animals that hid from them. The animals that competed for their food were considered outright evil. Just as little children compromise in their dreams their same-sex parents as animals, our hunter-gatherer ancestors compromised their elements of the godhead as animals. The desire for game animals and similar guilty hopes that *Homo erectus* might not be extinct had produced *impichiuma* rituals intended to multiply the former and revive the latter. They practiced totem religion until the Neolithic. Then with the growth in human powers and confidence and the growing awareness that the *Homo erectus* people were not still at large in the world, animals ceased to be ambivalent and worthy receptacles for the gods. At this early Neolithic time, the victors of the Species War were also being elevated to the pantheons everywhere, so the myths featuring totem animals were reconfigured back into hominid form. Neolithic priests were able to reconfigure them without losing prehistoric information owing to the allegorical accuracy with which these narratives had first been composed.

Through the sharing of myths and rituals at seasonal, inter-tribal gatherings, all peoples gradually tended to reach agreement as to what the universal and most important events of our prehistory were. They were, as I have told you, the Primal Revolution, the Species War and the Great Flood. These subjects became the focus of every peoples' sacred oral and ritual history, the basic stuff of every pagan religion. By the dawn of the modern era, pagan priests of the West were using different characters

and symbols that all bespoke of the same events and the highly ambivalent ancestors and relatives connected with those events.

But the treatment of those traumatic events was very different in the East owing to the female domination of eastern societies. (I didn't want to venture into the subject of East-West differences at this contentious time, but I can't do justice to the subject of religion without doing so.)

Our first out-of-Africa settlement, which was later known as Ur, the capital of Sumer; became the watershed between male-dominated, western peoples and female-dominated, eastern peoples. During the depths of the last Ice Age, 75-65 thousand years ago, when most of the world's fresh water was frozen or snow-packed at the poles and the animals and the vegetation was most sparse; *Homo erectus* would have forced us to divide our first family, which had settled in lion country, on or around Lake Victoria. Half of us walked due north, over what is now the Red Sea, and settled in a swampy, mosquito-infested part of the Lower Tigris and Euphrates River Valley that nobody else wanted. The Bible correctly locates the "Garden of Eden" there, and several nomadic peoples that ended up in the Valley of Mexico remembered that their first and only settled home had been across the land bridge (Beringia) in a swamp.

*There were no "Vacancy" signs at habitable and amenable locations anywhere. We were not created by an alien god from outer space that dropped us into an empty world. As the Scandinavian Myth of Balder assures us, *Homo erectus**

was secure atop Earth's food chain. The mutants he had sired, we *Homo sapiens*, were the only threats to his dominance. (See Chapter 21 of *Decoding the Deluge*.) *Homo erectus* dominated the Earth for about 2 million years before any of us appeared. He occupied a range almost as great as ours. There were as many *Homo erectus* hunter-gatherers, everywhere, as what the food chain could support, probably a few hundred thousand, scattered throughout the world. *Our ancestors had to fight for every inch of our habitable territory, which is why we are still as traumatized and crazy as we are today.*

All of Big Brother's alleged, expert archaeologists and anthropologists that say otherwise are either idiots (too traumatized to add 2 plus 2 together) or scoundrels that are telling the traumatized what they want to hear. They have about as much credibility as priests. Ignore them.

Conclude from the above two paragraphs that the man of the last Ice Age also inhabited the Americas. I'm willing to contest official anthropology and archaeology on this. The fire festivals, which commemorate the burning of *Homo erectus* corpses, are notably absent from the Americas, except among the Mexica, who may have brought the memory of them from Asia, perhaps even Ur. But we know very little about the Aboriginal African Americans, who would have exterminated *Homo erectus* in the Americas, because 1) they were rapidly conquered by the Amerindians, 2) they were so traumatized by the Great Flood as to virtually black out all of their previous pre-history and 3) because the Big Brothers, the loveless and

angry latent homosexuals who are also the most successful savages censor all information about them.

The corn god rites, the fire festivals and all the religious festivals at water bodies commemorate the Species War. (See *Decoding the Deluge*, especially Chapters 28, 29 and 30.) Sowing or harvesting in a cordon reminded our ancestors of the cordons formed to sweep *Homo erectus* from the earth during various campaigns of the Species War. Water bodies were places where, instead of shooting the *Homo erectus* victims with arrows and burning their less edible body parts; our modern ancestors held their heads under water and disposed of their bodies in the water where they drowned.

This is why babies or teenagers, *everywhere*, are *baptized* or *initiated* (as adult members of the tribe or society), by subjecting them to fire or water, by subjecting these individuals to some of the same treatment by which *Homo erectus* suffered and died and thus protecting these individuals by infusing them with a “fiery soul” or the “Holy Spirit” (i.e. by endearing these individuals to the angry *Homo erectus* gods thought to take our lives). *Decoding the Deluge and finding the path for civilization* takes the reader on a prehistoric tour of the world, and at every stop, the psychoanalysis of the myths and rituals proves the same theses. The universality of Species War violence and the less universal but more recent Great Flood account for the fact that we are all still traumatized and as crazy as we are. Nowhere was there a serene and empty garden for any of our ancestors to be placed into, as the screen memories for Species War trauma suggest.

Neither could any of our ancestors waltz out of Africa and into uninhabited lands.

I don't want to go into too much detail here because I hope, someday soon, to sell you movie tickets to my "Genesis I" and its sequel, "Genesis II." Permit me to just state the obvious: the "Mother of all Battles" that the Iraqi people still refer to was fought between *Homo erectus* and our first, out-of-Africa family after they once again became a population problem for their neighbors. Obviously, we won.

This battle started the Species War and gave our ancestors the confidence they needed to divide the family and move in different directions, to start taking the Earth from *Homo erectus*. The Paleolithic Boundary coincides everywhere with the movement of bow and arrow armed *Homo Sapiens* Species Warriors. The tools needed to make the laminated bow, even the first horn laminated bows, were very different from the tools needed to make spears. The Semitic "Tower of Babel" myth has counterparts among some of the North American Amerindians and describes this division of the family and the spreading out in different directions and our subsequent geographic isolation from one another, isolation that cost us our common language and culture.

In or around the swamps at Ur, people had been able to hunt, fish or gather. Pleistocene animals were big and fierce. Women were generally not good at hunting and only set fires or otherwise scared the animals. Women would have made the best fishers because their hip bones

are less pointed; their subcutaneous is fatter; and they can sit longer without fidgeting. So the hunting people that migrated north and west with the animals in the spring, were loaded with the biggest, most aggressive and athletic men. These peoples generally migrated north and west because the successful hunter has to walk into the wind so as not to alert the animals by his sound or smell. The hunting peoples that were to become the western societies were male-dominated. Men shaped the languages and religions of the West pursuant to their values, needs and abilities.

Conversely, the people that migrated eastward, along the Indian Ocean, the marine people, were loaded up with the cleverest women, women that became fishers so as to remain independent of men. Women shaped the languages and religions of the East pursuant to their values, needs and abilities. No one wanted to go back to Africa, from which we had been expelled and were not welcome to return.

Men and westerners generally are externally focused, concerned with exploring and mastering the physical environment. When men abuse others, they tend to do so with violence. With the advent of common modern religions, westerners were able to stop fighting long enough to excel at creating technology. The western, pagan gods are all-powerful, omnipotent but terrible as people, possessed of every personality problem. The western languages were made progressively simpler and functioned only for communication. Westerners relied only upon their weapons for defense. The first known

instance of westerners inventing a code language, as far as I know, was Caesar shifting the alphabet three letters in one direction during his conquest of Gaul.

Women value love, marriage and family life. They are more internally focused and better at language. The female leaders of the eastward-moving marine peoples made their languages progressively and intentionally more difficult to serve as military code languages, shields to keep the violent and better-armed westerners away. In China, the women of every major city even developed their own local language to prejudice in favor of their own children. The most important thing for eastern women was to not err, to be infallible, in choosing their man. Their gods are infallible too. They wouldn't hurt a fly. But you only become able and powerful through trial and error, making mistakes. The infallible traditional gods of the east are powerless people, and the complex eastern languages consume the imagination of the people that learn them and make linguists of these people. [The skills we need to learn languages, to learn from others (listen, imitate and remember) are just the opposite of the skills we need to learn on our own, to use imagination and creativity, to invent and discover new knowledge. Everything we do, even our thought processes, becomes habit. Mastering one set of habits makes it difficult to use the opposite skills.] We need one more piece of prehistory before traveling eastward.

As Chapter 19 of *Decoding the Deluge* reveals, the first part of the Pentateuch, the first five chapters of the Hebrew Bible, blend the memory of the migration of fourteenth

and fifteenth century, warlike Habiru, out of Mesopotamia and into Syria and Canaan, with the migration of a much earlier generation of bow and arrow-armed Semites over the same route. This earlier migration was a current in the Deluge of Homo sapien civilization that, at the Paleolithic boundary, inundated Eurasia and swept *Homo erectus* from the earth. The loss of oral history over time and the editorial labor of many generations of priests and scribes has left only what appears to be a threadbare representation of this earlier Semitic migration. *As Chapter 19 of Decoding the Deluge shows, this thread is the life and travels of Abram (Abraham) and three generations of his descendants.*

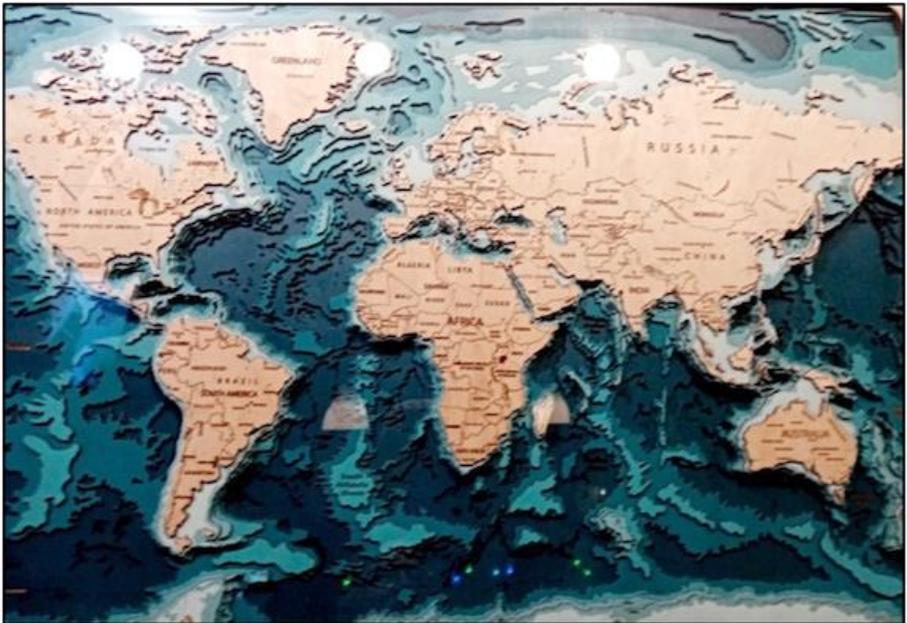
With this basic introduction to prehistory and East-West differences, we should now be able to make some basic insights into Eastern prehistory and religion, starting with the subcontinent and **Hinduism**.

The Indian subcontinent has produced many diverse mythologies and modern religions (e.g. **Hinduism**, **Buddhism**, Sikhism and Jainism, just to name the main ones). It is all incredibly complex and would be indecipherable but for two keys. I found one of these keys only recently by what seems to have been a stroke of good luck. With these keys, I am able to construct a very likely prehistoric outline for the subcontinent, an outline that accounts for its many oddities.

Wikipedia's India Page assures us that India's genetic diversity is second only to Africa. That tells us that there were several early migrations into and through India.

The first migration would have been the bow-and-arrow-armed, female-dominated, marine veterans of the “Mother-of-all-Battles,” at Ur. Again, women generally detest physical violence. Their form of violence is the lie. The Mid-East would also have been a watershed for *Homo erectus* at a much earlier time, with the most aggressive, male-dominated hunters having gone westward.

The news of the devastating *Homo sapiens* victory at Ur would have traveled like the wind to India and beyond. The *Homo erecti* (Let’s use this English-sounding form as the plural) knew that they had to respect and beware of this little army of migrants. But look at the figure below, the key that I discovered only recently with the help of some Russian friends:



Note from the above that the waters along both coasts of India are too deep to offer good fishing. The fishing only gets really good when one gets to southern Burma/Myanmar. As soon as the advance contingent got to southern Myanmar, they would have sent back word, to anyone remaining in India, to keep marching. Thus it would have required a long time before there were enough *Homo sapiens* in India to challenge *Homo erectus'* dominance there. Remember, most, if not all, of the hunting people were going in the other, northwestern, direction. In India, both sides would have been well-motivated to compromise with one another, to peacefully co-exist.

Note also that because the bow and arrow is so superior to the spear, hunter gatherers using it tend to deplete the game very rapidly.

So the peace in India could have been maintained much longer and ill-feelings reconciled by making the bow tabu. (Many peoples did consider the weapon to be sacred and tabu right up to the modern era. Some even denied having any knowledge of it!)

But when the subcontinent finally did start to become depleted of game, *Homo sapiens* would have started, once more, to look at *Homo erecti* as meat. A hungry man has no conscience.

The other key to the subcontinent, the one that I discovered early on is the origin of the Brahmin priests. The Brahmins have retained their position of religious dominance in India right up to the present day and are

ethnically different from the Dravidian people of southern India. They look more like the Saudi people, and Joseph Campbell suggested that they had migrated into India from the West. This was a likely guess also because the Brahmins were possessors and keepers of the earliest texts from the subcontinent, the Vedas, a collection of four Sanskrit, canonical texts containing very typically-violent, western-like Species War mythology. The Brahmins were especially useful in explaining (if not creating) rich associations between heat and fire on the one hand and our main, prehistoric traumas on the other. They also preserved some uniquely rich information about the Great Flood and the days leading up to it.

But when other westerners, Indo-Aryans, migrated into the subcontinent between 1500 and 1200 BC, the Brahmins merely accommodated them. They did the same for Alexander and for the British when they came in the mid 1800s AD. Though unable or unwilling to unify their people and stop the invaders from pouring in, the Brahmins were able, on each occasion, to maintain their dominance as religious leaders owing to their accurate knowledge of prehistory and their cunning games of one-upmanship.

However, the preservation of their religious dominance and positions of privilege required the Brahmins to progressively tweak, actually to denigrate, the violent, western-like, Species War mythology into the Eastern, female-dominated form of the same. Female-dominated, Eastern religion became exactly what you might expect: a huge lie that sought to tranquilize the traumatized victims



of violence by denying the historical reality of the violence.

The central concept of Eastern religion, which Joseph Campbell referred to as the “great reversal” and I refer to as the “great lie,” is *maya*. “Life,” says the Buddhist, “is *maya*, the illusion of endless

cycles of death and rebirth that have no meaning except for those who achieve inner peace by realizing that they themselves are nothing.” This philosophy does describe the unity of matter and energy of the physical world; but religion is not about physics and chemistry. It’s about the hominid part of the biological world, and all of us hominids are equipped with nervous systems that end in our fingers and toes, systems that require us to function as separate beings.

Westerners hope that by making all the right obsessional gestures, offerings and sacrifices to their gods, which include all the universal objects of greatest ambivalence; these “gods” (the ongoing objects of ambivalence and the dead, prehistoric ones that live forever only in our minds due to their association with the ongoing ones) will protect us and turn the savage world into a safe place.

By contrast, the alternate Eastern way is like a wet nurse whose lullaby says, “Close your eyes, go to sleep, all your traumatic experiences and fears were just a bad dream.”

*Who were these crafty, opportunistic Brahmin priests – originally? You’ve suspected the answer since I told you who Abraham was. Abraham or **Abram** is cognate with **Brahmin**.*

Now with one other piece of information, from the Mahābhārata, an epic tale about the struggle for the rule of the land, you can be absolutely sure who the Brahmins were.

“The struggle is between five heroic brothers, the Pāndavas (the pallid ones) and their one hundred contentious cousins. The land has been subdivided between the Pāndavas and another group, the Kauravas. The (darker) Kauravas are confined to the northern foothills of the Himalayas until the first Brahmins, Krpa and Drona, arrive on the scene, “impress the [Pandu] princes with [Drona’s] *marksmanship*” and win positions as *teachers*. (Emphasis mine; cf. van Buitenen’s Mahābhārata translation: 1-7.)

The Brahmins were the opportunistic westerners that brought the long-forgotten and tabu bow back into India and started teaching *Homo sapiens* how to make and use it when the game had largely disappeared from the subcontinent.

Why were they willing to abandon their claim to privilege by virtue of their strategic ancestry, which is what they did by transforming their hallucinatory (Western-like) mythology into Eastern mythology? Because they added a new and insidious wrinkle to reincarnation doctrine. "One's status and station in this life," they said, "is reward or punishment for one's behavior in the previous life."

Apparently, they reckoned that their claim to privilege before the descendants of other Species War victors, was better justified by their behavior "in a previous life" than it was by their birthright.

But this reincarnation doctrine is the most pernicious and unconscionable lie ever invented. It's a blame-the-victim doctrine if ever there was one. To the extent that there is a hell -- guilt and fear owing to one's own misdeeds -- they've been burning in it.

We can end this very general survey of prehistory and religion with a few words about **Buddhism**. Buddhism is basically just the formal expression of what has always been the female response to trauma: bury it, forget it and deny it ever happened. But we can't do this 1) because the prehistoric elements of the godhead associated with the primal deed and the Species War also each associate with an ongoing element, thus forming the complexes that Freud and I defined and 2) because we have to learn from those traumas and change the behavior that led to them, change the K and R behavior that results (present tense, always and inevitably) in catastrophes that produce such

traumas.



The Buddha Statue in Hong Kong

Buddha is an androgynous being that looks more feminine than masculine in many representations. Most of the Buddha images also combine *Homo sapiens* features with *Homo erectus* ones (e.g. barrel chest, club hands and feet, huge ears, bulbous nose, square eye sockets and/or a very brachiocephalic skull).

Although believers are told that the way to attaining Nirvana, perfection and inner peace, is through the renunciation of desires

and the belief in separate things; they are always told this when they are placed before Homo erectus features of the Buddha and water bodies, thus piquing the patrons'

unconscious guilt and causing them to cough up their money.

The maya philosophy spread rapidly throughout the less violent, female-dominated East in the form of Buddhism. But in cul-de-sacs and near major rivers, the *Homo erectus* people would have been especially difficult to dislodge and reluctant to be dislodged. The Species War mythology from these places was not easily expunged.

How would you feel if a group of babies, born only yesterday, came to your home where you and your ancestors had lived for two million years and said, "Pack up, we're taking your property?"

Despite all the best efforts of past-master, world champion liars to distort and expunge the Species War mythology of the East, it is still clearly discernible. You can see it in the *Shao Jings* (money burning ceremonies that descend from the Eastern counterpart of potlatches (both of which were reparations payments to the *Homo erectus* gods), in Dragon Boat races and the myths about "Dragon Kings" (dragons were/are universal symbols for *Homo erectus*). *Ch'u Yüan*, whom most Chinese mistakenly regard as a historical character is also clearly symbolic of *Homo erectus*. (See Endnote 74 of Volume II of *Decoding the Deluge*.) Most telling of all is the principal Chinese holiday, *Guanian*. *Guanian* means more than just "New Year." It also refers to the earliest Chinese mythology about the "*Guanian Monster*" that Chinese people chased northward and out of China "with sticks."

Up until now, our religions have served our traumatized species as tranquilizers. They have helped us to *wish away* our fears and negativity toward one another and the murdered gods by either denying the sources of those fears or positing all-powerful and all-knowing parents in the sky that can forgive and protect us.

But by becoming realistic about the source of our problems, the K and R Class Struggle, and actually minimizing this *actual* source of our hatred and indifferent for one another; we can permanently eliminate all of our social, political and even medical ills and elevate humanity to a higher level of cooperation and civility. That higher level of cooperation and civility will speed humanity toward reaching or even exceeding our ancestors' most ambitious dreams. Humanity collectively can approach the power, knowledge, infallibility and immortality of our greatest gods and turn Earth into a paradise that exceeds all of our ancestors' greatest hopes for us.

It is toward this end that the Peace Love and Progress Party formally requests you, Mr. Doe, to acknowledge that "God" and "Satan" (or the "Devil") have always been just symbols for Man. We also request you, Mr. Doe, to join us, to help us turn your Church of God into a Church of Man, a Man that is truly worthy of worship, a Man that has not just "put the Devil behind him" on Sundays but has put the K and R Class Struggle behind him, *permanently*.

Let's go out listening again to Alfred E. Brumley's, "Turn your Radio on." By now, you post graduate students of

religion should have no trouble identifying the universal element of the godhead that inspired it.

Hope to see you all again soon.

For **PeaceLoveAndProgressParty.org**,

Dave,

November 6, 2019

TOC



26. Social Science 301 the New Socialist Family

(The video for this text is available at Youtube.com and on the **Video Page of the Peace Love and Progress Party**. Please read or watch these social science presentations in ascending order of their course numbers.)

Hi Dave again. It's great to have you back!

We are indebted to Burt Bacharach, Hal David and Jackie DeShannon for that great classic song, "What the World Needs now is Love."

The Peace Love and Progress Party and the New Social Science endorses every word of that song and claims, with its book, "Stage II of the Nonviolent Rainbow Revolution," to know how to create a world wherein everyone *does*

have all the love he or she needs. That book also describes how to get from here, our present savage world, to there. This talk summarizes and paraphrases that book, “Stage II of the Non-violent Rainbow Revolution.”

Freud once said that life is about love and work. We’ve been talking mostly about work. Today’s talk is about love. We can make this topic transition smoother if we go behind the words that we are accustomed to using and get to their deeper meaning.

Life, if we are living it properly, is *all* about love. As the great Cuban poet, Jose Marti, said, “Only love constructs.” Work, if we are living properly, is constructive and expresses love for our fellow man, *agape*, to use the ancient Greek word. Love in the usual sense of the word refers to sexual love, the very special love that we reserve for the person or persons with whom we are most alike – think alike, desire alike and look alike -- and struggle to become as one with.

I’m not just playing with words here. We need to understand and appreciate love in order to accept it as part of the compensation we can have for minimizing K and R, for renouncing an instinctual impulse to pursue one of the extreme reproductive strategies. Love and a more civilized world are the compensations that we can expect for renouncing K and R. A population controlled (and greatly reduced) world also needs a general appreciation of love to designate the types of work – and whole industries – that are truly unproductive and can be and should be eliminated. Finally, we need to understand

sexual love, in *this* talk, to learn how to make monogamy work for future generations of people in a civilized, K-and-R-minimized world.

If you think about it, I think you will agree with me that heterosexual monogamous marriage (with one partner) should be the ideal that we strive for (for future generations) because it would greatly simplify life, enabling us to maximize *and meet* our expectations of one another.

But this will be the ideal only if and when we are able to provide everyone with the perfect partner, the partner that thinks, desires and looks most like ourselves, a partner that is so much like ourselves that there is no temptation to have sex with anyone else.

As we've seen, in our earlier talks, our present, dysfunctional monogamy developed with the K Class of first farmers accidentally and spontaneously owing to their competition with one another and their drive to accumulate private property. Monogamy enabled the K Class to constitute itself, as a class. At the same time, monogamy became the great woe and oppressor of the Ks because it aggravated the homophobia that prevented the homosexual sons of the first farmer/Ks and every successive generation of Ks from being able to love. (We all love the face of our opposite sex parent, the face most like our own. If mom has a partner and doesn't stay too close to us for too long, we transfer our sexual desires to our siblings; and they determine our sexual orientations. Monogamy forces homosexual folks to choose between

having love and having children. It forces bi-sexual folks to satisfy only part of their love – thus the homophobia.)

I said monogamy *aggravated* homophobia because, in earlier versions of these videos and books, I mistakenly omitted two other sources of homophobia. A minor but inevitable source of homophobia is the contradiction between homosexual love and reproductive competition. The major source of homophobia, for men, is our savagely-high birth rates, birth rates in excess of the rational one, which is that corresponding to the greatest *decrease* in the death rate. As public education and health and modern medicine and improved nutrition continue to lengthen life expectancy and lower death rates; we've got to lower the birth rates. As I write these words, on November 15th, 2022, it is predicted that global population will hit the 8 billion mark within the next two days. Our unsustainable population is still booming. We've got to get it under control and greatly REDUCE it. In order to do that, in order to lower birth rates, in order for folks to have meaningful marriages without having children, we have to improve the quality of those marriages, we have to increase, preferably perfect, the love between marriage partners. That's what this video and our book, *Stage II of the Nonviolent Rainbow Revolution*, is all about.

Our top priority MUST be to enable everyone to love. We have to legalize and encourage, not only same-sex marriages but also, group marriages that mirror people's sibling relationships. The most prevalent and easily-formed of these group marriages will be threesomes (of

two bi-sexuals of one gender and a heterosexual of the opposite gender) and foursomes (of two homosexual couples, couples that hope to procreate). Accordingly, the **Blogs Page of the Peace Love and Progress Party** includes a “Proposed Group Marriage Bill.”

But this is just a first step. Legalizing same-sex and group marriages will only give everyone the right to love. Most homosexual people will not exercise that right if they are still plagued by homophobia, which the *de facto* pressure to be monogamous keeps generating. What causes this *de facto* pressure to be monogamous? Growing class differences (in wealth, income and education) make every sort of marital union difficult and group marriages the most difficult.

In what amounts to a vicious cycle, homophobia creates savagery and savagery creates homophobia in men. Here, the savagery I refer to is our savagely-high birthrates, birthrates above the rational one corresponding to the greatest *decrease* in the death rate. Savage birthrates, women being baby-making machines, forces men to become killing machines. Killing machine is a role incompatible with male homosexuality. This creates most of the homophobia in men, homophobia that causes most of the homosexual men that can hide their homosexuality to do so, to adopt a false persona, the Third Mask, which portrays them as just the opposite of the loving person beneath the mask.

The Peace Love and Progress Party is convinced that the only way to get off the suicide track that humanity is on, the

*only way to eradicate homophobia and any of our other problems and create a civilized and sustainable world is with a **twenty-five year transition period in which we put a global moratorium on procreation.** No babies from anyone, anywhere, for 25 years.*

I'll pause the video so that those that have fainted can be revived.

This proposal is bound to sound outrageous to everyone. I doubt if anyone else has ever publically proposed it. It will sound especially outrageous to all the latent homosexual Big Brothers and the folks that are fundamentally religious, to all the folks that systematically fail to adapt. Freud had a special label for you folks, *neurotics*. While name-calling is not nice, the failure of you folks to adapt and your knee-jerk opposition to political attempts to adapt society endanger all of us.

This moratorium is the only way to get from here (the savage *status quo*) to there (a civilized and happy world). Big Brother is currently at the wheel of a bus that is racing toward a cliff. We can't just swerve in another direction. We've got to first stop the bus and educate everyone onboard as to why a new direction is necessary and what direction it must be.

More specifically, we need about 25 years of a zero birthrate in which to 1) reduce the human population to a manageable level; 2) educate everyone and complete the spread of English as the world language; 3) eliminate all of our prejudices. [The most damaging prejudice being the homophobia created by the inordinately-high birthrate

and the monogamy of savage, K and R society. As soon as we suspend human reproduction, the homophobia from these major sources will quickly start to disappear. Men won't have to become killers (a role incompatible with male homosexuality) and the option of marrying for children will disappear leaving only the option of marrying for love.] We need the moratorium fourthly, 4), to create equal opportunity and fifthly, 5), to use the Face Matching software (to be discussed below) for the people who cooperate and as an inducement for people to cooperate.

Perhaps the best way to explain the necessity of a procreation moratorium is to describe it as a rational and controlled population collapse. A population collapse of some sort, is inevitable, and soon, due to the unsustainability of the present population and the fact that it keeps growing. We are increasingly depleting non-renewable resources, driving other species to extinction and damaging ecosystems. Global warming will soon bring on another Great Flood. Atmospheric carbon content, higher than at any time in the last 400,00 years (https://climate.nasa.gov/climate_resources/24/graphic-the-relentless-rise-of-carbon-dioxide/), and the fact that a Great Flood happened just 14,634 years BPE seem to guarantee that it will reoccur soon. Political tensions are also rising, making WWII ever more likely. Since a human population collapse is inevitable, a rational and controlled collapse (produced by collapsing our birthrate) would be preferable to the usual catastrophic sort, which is produced by a huge, arbitrary and violent spike in the

death rate. A controlled collapse, a global procreation moratorium, as described above, would also serve us as a springboard to a new, civilized and sustainable society.

Before proceeding to describe the New Socialist Family, the Stage II System of Marriage and Child-rearing, it is probably best to answer some of the fears and objections that many of you have. And I know that many of you are fulminating with objections – calling for my incarceration for smoking an illegal substance, plotting how to better censor the Peace Love and Progress Party, etc.

First, for the people in their 20s and 30s that worry about probably never being able to have children: none of us need to reproduce our genes. Genes only determine physical characteristics (e.g. the color of your skin, the shape of your nose, etc.). *Genes have nothing to do with the important stuff: character, personality and general intelligence.* All of the important stuff is learned.

After debunking the best efforts of Big Brother's overly-heralded and overly-paid researchers to prove otherwise, *Stage II of the Non-violent Rainbow Revolution* speculates that general intelligence is determined by two factors: 1) the amount of psychic energy that the individual generally devotes to repression (to walling off lies and excluding all awareness that would tend to conflict with lies) and 2) the number of internal connections within the brain and the convoluted (folded) area of the cerebral cortex (the outer brain).

The existence of number 1) is demonstrated whenever someone tells a joke that makes anyone else

laugh explosively. As Freud taught us, the energy for that explosion comes from the forces of repression being defeated. The punch line of the joke unexpectedly circumvents a wall of repression, defeats it and causes all that energy used for repression to be released.

The other factor, number 2), the number of connections within the brain and the cortex, is determined by a positive feedback loop consisting of five factors: 1) stimulation, especially at the earliest age and by the mother, 2) motivation, especially to please the loved one and at the earliest age when the brain and nervous system is growing most rapidly, 3) struggle (hard work), 4) achievement and 5) confidence.

At the insect level of our brains, genes probably do set up, in stages, the hard wiring of our autonomic nervous system – the simple pictures that, when associated with a present trauma, cause the brain center for the corresponding organ to be switched on. (See the *New Medicine of Ryke Geerd Hamer* on the **Blogs Page of PeaceLoveAndProgressParty.org.**) But this evolutionary matching of simple images with organ systems is the same or virtually the same for all of us. Again, nobody needs to reproduce his genes. What everyone *does* need is love.

For the minority peoples and the people with dark skin who suffer from the universal prejudice against dark skin, for all the people who fear that no committee elected or appointed to award procreation rights could be fair and unbiased in selecting the couples privileged to procreate:

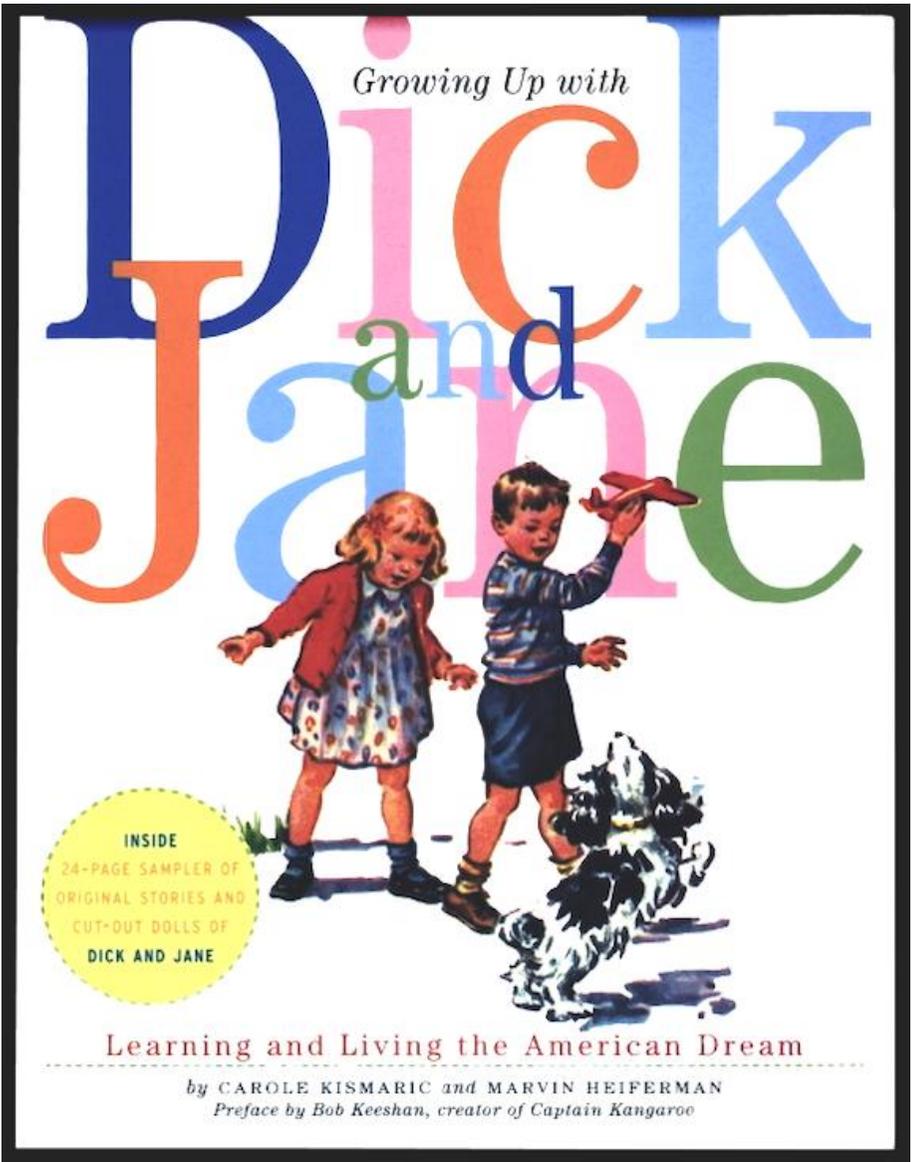
your fears are justified *at this time*. This is a very good reason why the 25 year moratorium on procreation is needed, needed to educate people, eliminate every form of prejudice and create equal opportunity.

For the latent homosexual parents and grandparents that only married to reproduce their genes and regard the perpetuation of their gene line as their principal purpose in life, for at least half of all the people that have ever procreated: you folks are indeed to be pitied. Not because of what the future might hold for you but because of the relatively meaningless lives that you have elected to lead. Cooperate in the forging of a new and better world, and we will use the Face Matching software to find you the partner or partners that you can truly love. Do not worry about your friends and children or grandchildren not loving you without your Third Mask. To one extent or another, others have always been able to see through that mask, and they will love you more without it.

When an openly homosexual person once said to me, "Image how much your homosexual father had to sacrifice, *in his time*, to have you and raise you as he did," I belatedly but immediately forgave my father for all his problems.

Let's proceed now to a description of the Stage II system of marriage and child rearing that the Peace Love and Progress Party envisions for the future, for the indefinite future following the twenty-five year transition period and moratorium on procreation. The best way to describe it is with a scenario describing the lives of two individuals:

Dick and Jane. Dick and Jane and their dog, Spot were the main characters of a popular primer that helped teach most Americans to read from the 1930s through the 1970s. Look how cute the originals were – living the American Dream – Dick’s right hand holds a B25.



Our new Jane lives in a classless (K and R minimized) society, a society *with* equal opportunity and population control and *without* poverty, crime, global warming, or violence of any sort. She is three- and one-half years old and wondering what Mommy and Daddy are doing in

their bedroom late upon a weekend morning. She turns the door knob and the door opens. She walks in and sees her parents enjoying intercourse.

If Jane hasn't already asked and been told where babies come from and how they are made, they tell her at this time. Because her parents are a happy couple, perfectly matched for one another by a computerized system that I shall describe for you below, they have sex often; and Jane starts seeing it often. Soon she expresses her desire to replace Mommy in having sex with Daddy.

"No, no, no," they tell her, "You and Daddy cannot penetrate each other or touch each other's private parts because Daddy belongs to Mommy. But you can have the man that looks and becomes the most like your father."

There's nothing that Jane wants more, so she asks, "How?"

"Well, you have to start school, immediately," they tell her.

Immediately, Jane enters a preschool where she receives an intensive course in health, safety, marriage and family life. Six months later, when Jane is 4 years old, she graduates.

The family counselor for the state immediately informs Jane's family of the contact information for the new-born baby boy, somewhere in our socialist world, that is going to look the most like her father. Since baby faces don't stabilize, on average, until about one year of age, you might be asking how this is possible.

It will become possible with two software applications. One, Baby Face Generating Software, analyzes a sample of every male baby's genes, focusing upon the critical genes and alleles that determine facial characteristics, to generate an image of what that male will look like, facially, at maturity. The other application, Face Matching Software (or as I like to call it, "Finding Mr. Right Software"), selects from a database of all the recently born baby faces, worldwide, the face that is a slightly more exaggerated image of Jane's father's face. This application is just an enhancement of the face recognition software already in existence and can be easily produced at any time. *The fact that we are only using facial point detection software for security and crime-solving purposes – and not match-making – shows how savage and insane our world is!*

Next, Jane travels to that baby boy. She travels to Dick's home. Drawing upon her schooling and some initial help from Dick's biological mother, Jane immediately starts to perform as Dick's wife and mother. She nurses him with artificial breasts that hold formula or the biological mother's expressed milk. With support from Dick's family or relatives, Jane devotes 100% of her time to him. She nurses him, attends to the dirty work, plays with him and sleeps with him. Dick's biological mother is able to return to work and attend to her husband within a week of giving birth. With training and support, little girls make excellent mothers. They still remember being mothered and want to do it themselves, which is why they all play with dolls.

Moreover, Stage II future mothers, such as Jane, will make the best mothers for a number of reasons. First, all of them will be well-motivated to have their husband/son grow up as soon as possible a) so that they can have sex with him as soon as possible and b) so that they can more fully devote themselves to their own education and future career. Secondly, these Janes will want their husband/sons to grow up and become as intelligent, educated and accomplished as possible because they will know that half of their future prosperity will depend upon his earning power. *None of the Stage II mothers of an equal opportunity and population-controlled world (wherein there is zero unemployment and a shortage of labor power) will be as the oppressed moms of today that make life-long babies of their children because they have no ambition and opportunity to be anything but a mom.*

If the Peace Love and Progress Party's speculation about the determinants of general intelligence is correct – and I believe it is – then the sons of these Janes will all be geniuses. Today's mothers have to divide their time, love and energy between the baby, the job, the husband and often other children. Jane's love and attention will be focused entirely upon Dick. He'll get as much love and attention (*stimulation* is the key word) as did DaVinci or Einstein. The Janes, themselves, will have more control of their families than even Chinese women have ever dreamt of. But back to our scenario:

As soon as Dick is toilet trained, Dick and Jane start school, where they have their own apartment. The apartment lacks a kitchen because all students eat in the school

cafeteria. There are few teachers because most of the classes are online, with only the very best teachers offering them. Their school does have numerous nurses, psychologists and physical education instructors.

The population-controlled state will be able to provide lavishly for each child's education and development once there are fewer students to provide for and once expenditures for health care (attributable mostly to trauma and environmental toxicity), police, military, welfare and debt service (due to indiscriminate economic growth) are minimized. Government revenue will come much less from income tax and much more from the remainder of decedent's estates once minimal inheritances are paid out.

Dick and Jane will be able to enter a work-study program as early as junior high school owing to the shortage of labor and the fierce competition among businesses to acquire the best students as employees.

Marriage vows, marriage licenses and marriage ceremonies will all become as necessary as buggy whips and cease to exist.

The most difficult love and marriage problem will be convincing people to go on living and make use of society's face-matching software, once more, when their spouses pre-decease them.

The last thing I want to say today concerns China and the censorship that will prevent Chinese people from watching this video or reading the text of it. That's really

quite tragic because this presentation answers what is probably the greatest dread that Chinese people have of change. They fear Chinese women becoming as oppressed and powerless as Western, especially American women.

Women need to be able to control family life and be the proactive leaders in love and marriage – and not just select the highest bidder from among the stupid men that take a fancy to them. Indeed, but for a few customs and holidays and Chinese women's control of an archaic language; Chinese women *would* become as powerless and oppressed as American women, and marriage and family life in China would be as dismal as it is in the United States.

But archaic languages are the greatest particular problem that Easterners have. These languages, as we have already pointed out, make linguists of all the people that learn them and consume their imaginations and creativity.

Yet the complex code languages of the East are a form of secrecy and deception necessary to supplement larceny and lies. Easterners need larceny and lies to counter the overt violence of Westerners. Easterners can't abandon their form of violence until the Westerners abandon theirs.

The Stage II system of marriage and family life that is a vital component of the New Social Science of the Peace Love and Progress Party and that I have described above *will **guarantee** all women more control of marriage and family life than any Chinese woman has ever dreamt of – and do so without the handicap of an archaic language. Its*

implementation, everywhere, should eliminate all incentive for savagery of every sort and enable us to integrate our peoples and civilize our world.

Hope to meet with you all again soon.

For the Peace Love and Progress Party,
PeaceLoveAndProgressParty.org,

Dave,

November 30, 2019

TOC



27. Social Science 401 the Aboriginal African Americans Part I

(Please read or view these presentations in ascending order of their course numbers. The Videos are available on Youtube.com and can be accessed from **the Video Page of PeaceLoveAndProgressParty.org.**)

Even as I release this presentation, in January of 2020, most of you will be shocked to discover its major message: *the first, aboriginal Americans came to the Americas directly from Africa.*

Don't feel like the Lone Ranger. For a social scientist, especially one professing to be *the* social science leader, I myself was embarrassingly late in realizing this. In my own defense, I can say that as soon as discovering my mistake, my naive belief in conventional lies; I vigorously

researched the Aboriginal African Americans and have been able to contribute to what is known about them.

Why are all of us so prone to being ignorant of the Aboriginal African Americans (hence AAAs)? There are several reasons.

First and as we've noted above, the prejudice against dark skin is universal. It derives from the expunction of the memory of our parent species (after the Species War and, especially, after the Great Flood) and our subsequent alienation from the rest of the natural world. This alienation was dogmatized by our modern religions. Even Black Folks, who tend to be the most religious Christians, are themselves victimized by this dark skin prejudice. Kenneth and Mamie Clark, a team of married psychologists, proved this in 1947. They offered children their choice of a dark-colored doll or an identical light-colored doll. *Even the African-American children assumed the light-colored dolls were "better"!*

Secondly, even once we know that we are great apes and that religious myths and rituals can't be literally true; religion continues to exert a powerful influence upon us until we become conscious of the prehistory to which religion symbolically refers.

Thirdly, old habits of thinking die hard, especially when they are reinforced by most of one's contemporaries.

Finally, as we shall see, prehistory in the Americas was so violent and traumatic that even the AAAs and the Amerindians that conquered them blacked out (or *whited*

out, as you prefer) most of it. The native people retained, as of the coming of the Europeans, only hallucinatory tales about “the animal people,” “the wooden people,” “black Quetzalcoatl,” etc.

Now, the easy way to proceed from here would be to just summarize the experience of the Aboriginal African Americans and then refer you to **three-volume Decoding the Deluge and finding the path for civilization** for the details and citations, especially Chapter 14 and Appendix H. That’s what I would do if we met on the bus or in a coffee shop, when I had limited time to talk to you.

But that approach is ill-advised for two reasons. First, you probably wouldn’t believe me. Secondly, it wouldn’t be fair to the heroic individuals that I learned from, individuals that uncovered and publicized the truth at great expense to their own material well-being. You see, popular lies are popular because they favor, in the short run, a ruling class, a large nation or a dominant culture – groups that generally force their wishful thinking and their prejudices upon the rest of us. Of course, as Zoroaster and all the best philosophers have told us by a host of similar expressions; the truth is all the knowledge and information that advances human evolution. Lies, in the long run, do just the opposite. *How much more cooperative, united and competitive would North Americans have become -- without having to export violence and import stolen resources – if we had **not** replaced the truth with racism?*

In a world that is drowning in lies, telling the truth is a revolutionary act. Those individuals that combat the most basic lies of a ruling class, a large nation or a dominant culture are not just revolutionaries, they're heroes; and we need to honor them. So, I will tell you first about the Black Historians that I have learned from, mostly in their chronological order.

The foremost of these heroes was the first one, Constantine Rafinesque.



Constantine Rafinesque, a professor of Botany and Natural History at Transylvania University in Lexington, Kentucky, was one of the most enlightened men of his day.

He devoted his life to science. He came into possession of the Bible of the Delaware (Lenni Lenape) Indians. The last of the Delaware Indians to steward their tribal history, the *Walam Olum*, painted branches that they kept in bundles, entrusted them to Doctor Malthus Ward of Indiana. Two years later and before moving to Georgia, Malthus Ward entrusted them to Professor Rafinesque. Rafinesque preserved the glyphs of the fragile *Painted Record* by carving them onto linoleum. Two more years later, from another and unknown individual, he secured “the songs annexed thereto in the original language” (*Walam Olum* [Indiana Historical Society version]: IX). Rafinesque then proceeded to learn the Lenni Lenape language and translated the songs of the *Walam Olum* into English.

Rafinesque was a prolific writer whose works include over 900 titles spanning many fields of endeavor. The members of the Indiana Historical Society tell us that, “throughout the past one hundred years Rafinesque’s stature as a scientist has been steadily growing. Among his many contributions to the natural sciences was his articulation (a generation before Darwin) of the general theory of evolution. Rafinesque also championed the principle of natural botanical classification, which became universally adopted. In the field of botany alone, Harvard University and the Academy of Natural Sciences of Philadelphia have recognized his genius and are re-examining his contributions to that science. In like spirit the Indiana Historical Society is re-examining his contributions to prehistory.”

The *Walam Olum* passed into the hands of Daniel Brinton and then the University of Pennsylvania in Philadelphia. The reason why the survival of the *Walam Olum* was not forever secured by Rafinesque and his estate and the reason why his genius is so late in being recognized is that he was – and remains – highly controversial. He probed taboo subjects: the Species War and the AAAs (Aboriginal African Americans).

The Indiana Historical Society notes that he fell out of favor at Lexington's Transylvania University. Transylvania University was the first university west of the Allegheny Mountains. It turned Lexington, Kentucky into the “Athens of the West,” but its flowering was short-lived. The advent of the steamboat on the Ohio River caused inland Lexington to decline. Moreover, Rafinesque's individual fate at Transylvania State appears to have been sealed because, “The chaotic condition of the state's finances and the hostility of religious factions in the Kentucky legislature were contributing factors to the decline of the university” (*Walam Olum* [Indian Historical Society version]: 256). This Society comment grossly understates the reality: wealthy slave owners and other white, racist Big Brothers were terrified of Rafinesque. He quit teaching and died a pauper.

At least four different individuals or institutions have published new and allegedly improved translations of Rafinesque's original translation of the *Walam Olum*. In Volume 1, Chapter 14 of *Decoding the Deluge*, where we review the *Walam Olum*, I give you numerous examples of

how the allegedly improved editions are all inferior to Rafinesque's original.

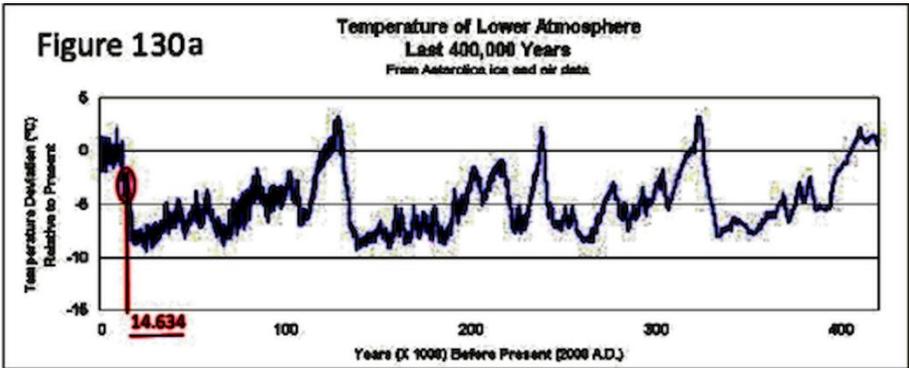
Now I'll summarize the relevant passages of Rafinesque's *Walam Olum*. In Part II, the Delaware used the bow and arrow to fight and defeat *Homo erectus* in Eastern Siberia. This was still during the depths of the Ice Age. Surviving *Homo erectus* people were first believed and later hoped to have fled across Beringia to "Snakeland" (*Homo erectus* land). The angry *Homo erectus* spirits were thought to have destroyed living men, their anger culminating in the Great Flood. To quote the *Walam Olum* songs that accompany the glyph below:



"The dark snake he brought the monster (Amanyen), he brought snake-rushing water, he brought it... Much water is rushing, much go to hills, much penetrate, much destroying."

It is extremely important to realize that the Great Flood actually happened. The mythologies of every people make some mention of it. Worst effected were the people living at the coasts and in low-lying areas. Fintann, the Irish

“Salmon of Knowledge,” the legendary bringer of culture, is a symbol for the first farmers that were living in the lowest, most fertile and easily-irrigated lands. They were all swallowed up by the sea or swept out to sea by the tidal wave created by a massive ice sheet, probably the Greenland Ice Sheet, falling into the sea. The aberrant zig zag on the far side of the last great ice cycle, a zig zag that is in the middle of the last great upturn on the average temperature graph (as determined by analysis of Vostok Ice Sheet core samples) gives us a rough date of 14,634 years BPE (before the present era, year 2000) for the Flood. See the figure below.



This tells us that the discovery of horticulture, which had to be the cause of the Flood, happened not 9000 years ago, as archaeologists believe based upon the earliest radio carbon date for the crop pollen they find, but about 15,000 y. a. This explains virtually everything about our dark and disordered past. It causes all the puzzle pieces to fall into place. The discovery of horticulture, selecting the seeds that fall upon the ground without opening, preserving them over the winter in dry clay pots and planting them

in the spring, spread like wildfire. Why? First because it enabled people in the temperate zones to live much further down on the food chain and to greatly expand the human population in the temperate zones. Secondly, because animal breeding had been understood for at least one hundred thousand years, but it was not commercially possible until grain or tubers could be grown to feed the animals. So, the discovery of horticulture sparked a global frenzy of slashing and burning to lay claim to possession of the lowest, most fertile and most easily-irrigated lands, lands that our previously nomadic or semi-nomadic ancestors had always thought to have belonged to their gods, their earliest gods, the *Homo erectus* gods. The slashing and burning caused terrible deforestation and carbonization of the atmosphere – globally. There were no fire departments in those days. This, in turn, caused a massive ice sheet, probably the Greenland Ice Sheet, to fall into the sea at 14,634 years ago, only about 6,000 years this side of the LGM (last glacial maximum), when the glaciers were still massive. Up to half of the world's people, and all of the first farmers, died. Common folks all believed that the Flood had been brought by the angry *Homo erectus* gods, as punishment, for defeating them in the Species War. So, it became taboo to even think about them or the Species War because doing so, might ignite their anger and bring on more punishment. Consequently, most of our mythologies, the mythologies of the peoples that were victimized by The Flood, became more grossly compromised after the Flood, so compromised as to virtually extinguish the memory of our archaic ancestors. But the most intelligent people knew that the Flood had

something to do with horticulture, so the First Neolithic, the first Stone Age of Agriculture was everywhere aborted. As one of the Greek myths of Deucalion informs us, agriculture and the Neolithic restarted, five thousand years later as people realized that, without agriculture, cannibalism was inevitable. Archaeologists can't find the pollen from the First Neolithic because all the farming then was being done on lands that are now 300 feet below sea level.

Before leaving this discussion of the Great Flood, it is most important to take away from it the fact that, except for peoples, like most of the Amerindians who had been living toward the center of continents, all of our ancestors were traumatized by it **AND WE STILL HAVE NOT RECOVERED FROM THAT TRAUMA AND WON'T UNTIL WE THOROUGHLY AND CONSCIOUSLY UNDERSTAND IT AND LEARN WHAT WE MUST DO TO NOT REPEAT IT. WE ARE RUSHING HEAD-LONG INTO ANOTHER GREAT FLOOD BECAUSE WE HAVE YET TO RECOVER FROM AND LEARN FROM THE LAST ONE.** THE NEXT OCEAN RISE WILL NOT BE 100 FEET WITH AN ADDITIONAL 100 FEET FOR THE TIDAL WAVE. IF THE GREENLAND ICE SHEET SLIDES TODAY (January 28, 2020), THE OCEAN RISE WILL BE ONLY 25 FEET WITH AN ADDITIONAL 25 FEET FOR THE TIDAL WAVES. BUT WITH THE SIZE OF TODAY'S POPULATION AND OUR BIGGEST CITIES BEING ALL AT SEA LEVEL, THAT 50 FEET OF WATER WILL BE ENOUGH TO KILL BILLIONS OF PEOPLE. BIG BROTHER'S INSISTENCE UPON HIDING ALL OF THESE TRUTH'S AND LYING TO YOU (E.G. "SEA LEVEL RISE HAS ALWAYS BEEN

AND WILL ALWAYS BE **GRADUAL**”) ONLY GUARANTEES THAT A CATASTROPHE OF THIS MAGNITUDE OR SIMILAR MAGNITUDE WILL HAPPEN.

But let’s set aside the Big Picture and deductive reasoning, for the moment, and return to our coverage of the Delaware Indians, the Lenni Lenape Amerindians.

The sea level abruptly rose and fell a number of times, but the Delaware hung on in Eastern Siberia much longer than you would expect due to an abundance of game and their fear of migrating to “Snakeland.”

[Our immediate ancestors, everywhere, referred to our *Homo erectus* ancestors as snakes or serpents. This was not only because *Homo erectus*’ sensory perception was much better than ours and because he could detect our approach before we could detect his. This, by the way, is why the dog is “man’s (*Homo sapiens*) best friend.” We needed the dog to compensate for our sensory inferiority and win the Species War. *Our archaic ancestors were referred to as snakes mostly because of the serpentine shape of their skulls.*]

Nevertheless, in Part III of the *Walam Olum*, seven eighths of the Delaware walk across the ice, all in one night. But they find no *Homo erectus* people in Snakeland; and, not wanting to think that they killed off the last of them, prefer to think that they are in hiding. It is suggested, early in their North American wanderings, that they were spotted by scouts, Black scouts because several of their chiefs become distinguished as “Snow Somebody” or “White Somebody.” Yet they divide and move in different

directions several times before running into serious opposition, further south, in warmer territory. More “White” leaders are referred to; and the enemy are referred to, at least once, as “Blacks” and several times as “robbers.” (The Delaware would have initially assumed that the others’ faces were darkened for the purpose of robbing at night.) They fight the Blacks in the south and the east and are at first defeated by them.

However, the Blacks, preferring the bountiful land east of the Mississippi River and the lands adjoining the rivers and the sea, ceded the hinterlands to the Amerindians. They would have been forced to cede the hinterlands to the North and West because (1) the Amerindians would have kept pouring in, one group after another; (2) the Blacks, being a marine people from tropical Africa, were adverse to cold and dry climates; and (3) the AAA population had been decimated by the Flood. After exploring the whole of the hemisphere, they would have established only outposts and garrisons in the most strategic parts of the less desirable lands (i. e. the Rocky Mountains, the Central Plain and the Western Desert).

By the way, I found the AAA mound that I knew (from solar mythology) would be somewhere near the Gorge and Taos, New Mexico. The AAAs also built a sophisticated fish kill on one of the streams flowing past this mound.

So, the Amerindians were able to build their own towns and perfect their hunting skills. One of their chiefs eventually goes south and learns about planting corn. (Other myths about black ants and red ants and the “Corn

Woman” make it clear that the Amerindians learned about corn by spying on Black women planting it.) The Delaware then plant corn everywhere and expand their population until they are formidable and secure enough to confront the Blacks across the Mississippi River from Cahokia. See the next three figures of Cahokia, a photo of it as it is now and two artists’ conceptions of it.



Cahokia was the North American capital of the Aboriginal African Americans, whom the Delaware originally refer to as the “Telega.” The Blacks refuse to allow the Delaware to cross into the bountiful East. The Delaware then unite with other Amerindians that have followed them into North America, the Iroquois. When the Amerindians outnumber the Blacks five to one, they attack, defeat them

and proceed down the Mississippi River, defeating town after town. (An anonymous document on the web attests to this history and is obviously of Iroquois origin. The Amerindians of Mesoamerica also, unwittingly, confirm the *Walam Olum* with this popular expression: “Man was not created until the gods bestowed upon him that special food (corn).”)

MAGAZINE SECTION
St. Louis
EDITION PICTURE FORUM

Globe-Democrat

SUNDAY, MARCH 11, 1917. PRICE FIVE CENTS

SIGNALLING 100 MILES from GIANT MOUNDS





MONTEZUMA CASTLE
ST. LOUIS
ST. CLAIR CO.



THE first mound in the foreground of the picture represents "Starbuck Mound," the remains of which will one day be a full mile of Monte or Cahokia Mound.

The approach, or steps to the north leading up Monte Mound, you will see. A chain of similar mounds runs from Monte Mound to the Mississippi River, and continues on into Missouri on the other bank.

Figure 123a: Cahokia article with painting by Charles Marion Russell

By the way, the famous artist of the Old West, Charles Marion Russell, was from the St. Louis area. He painted the second image, below for a 1917 article in the St. Louis Globe Democrat, and he obviously knew that the first Americans were Africans. Continuing...

It is quite obvious, *per* the *Walam Olum*, that the North American trend was for the Amerindians to drive the Blacks from the Northwest to the Southeast (toward Florida).



When one primitive people conquered another, the tendency was for the losing men to all be killed and their women and children to be assimilated as slaves and concubines.

Religion-based prejudice has caused native peoples throughout the Americas to be slow to accept the growing evidence of their African ancestors, which is being found in blood types and genetic markers. However, any survey of Native Americans reveals that almost all of them were darker in complexion than their Asian ancestors. Moreover, as one goes from northwest to southeast, the native people tend to be ever darker in complexion and less brachiocephalic (have skulls that are less wide, less adapted to cold

weather) – exactly as the pattern of conquest would suggest. In the swamps of Florida, Louisiana and Belize and on the biggest islands of the Caribbean and off the tip of Tierra del Fuego – in all the places where the Aboriginal African Americans would have been backed up and where it would have been most difficult to dislodge them – the people have always been darker than their neighbors in skin color and have had more dolichocephalic (elongated, warm-weather-adapted) skulls.

Rafinesque also undertook to map and describe the *thousands* of earthen great mounds, the ancient great mounds that once dotted the Eastern United States and the Mississippi River System. Some were also in South America. Rafinesque wrote *The Ancient Monuments of North and South America*, which you can purchase at Amazon or download free at Kindle. His work was continued by two of his protégés, Ephraim Squier and Edwin Davis. They were able to obtain the financial assistance and support of the recently-formed Smithsonian Institution.

About 200 mounds of all sizes and forms were carefully excavated and measured and several thousand remains of ancient art were collected from the mounds. Squier and Davis oversaw all excavation (p. 45 of free Web PDF of their book, *Ancient Monuments...* to which all my unreferenced page numbers refer). Excavations and surveys were nation-wide, except for Wisconsin and the Northwest and began around Chillicothe, OH. (44). Monuments very regular in shape line the Gulf Coast from Florida to Texas and into Mexico. (52) The monuments

were also larger in the South, decreasing in size and number as one went north. Though there were some massive mounds in the north, like those of the south, “the greater number range from six to thirty feet in perpendicular height, by forty to one hundred feet in diameter at the base.” (60) “Regular in shape” describes four types of ceremonial and religious monuments. The “irregular” monuments were easy to distinguish as having been built for military defense. They always commanded the heights, running along the brows of hills or the approach to strong positions like the headlands where waterways join. They were always adapted to the geography and walled off, usually with ditches external to the embankments. (61) The Saint Lawrence Seaway and the Great Lakes seem to have been the limits of the monuments in the Northeast. (52) There is an abundance of small mounds or tumuli in Oregon. (53) Many are on the Gila River in California and along the tributaries of the Colorado River. (53)

The mounds consist of earth or stone or both. Earth and stone was sometimes brought from afar. (61) The regular mounds consisted generally of four types. Rounded or conical mounds of various sizes and heights were the most frequent except in the South. (56) Pyramid mounds, closely resembling those of Mesoamerica, but not stone faced, were everywhere but rare in the northern latitudes (Wisconsin and above). These always had truncated tops, usually were stepped or terraced and generally had graded ramps on one side (56), which we know from Mesoamerica, were used for rolling the bodies of victims

down to their owners after the hearts had been extracted from them. (Priests ate the hearts.) Most impressive, rare in the northern latitudes and most numerous in the South, were massive platform mounds of which Cahokia was the largest. These all had graded ramps or winding terraces leading to their tops. The fourth, regular type of monument was actually an assemblage of monuments of the other three regular types described above. These were distinguished as having one large circular and one large square enclosure, each one normally enclosing ten to twenty acres. These were most frequent in the eastern U. S., especially Ohio, and tended to disappear as one went south, as did also the irregular, defensive works.

The monuments were *not* evenly distributed anywhere:

“The alluvial terraces, or “river-bottoms,” as they are popularly termed, were the favorite sites of the builders. The principal monuments are found where these “bottoms” are most extended, and where the soil is most fertile and easy of cultivation. At the junction of streams, where the valleys are usually broadest and most favorable for their erection, some of the largest and most singular remains are found...And it is worthy of remark, that the sites selected for settlements, towns, and cities, by the invading Europeans, are often those which were the especial favorites of the mound-builders, and the seats of their heaviest population.” (61)

Squier and Davis understood intuitively that all of the regular mounds were tumuli or barrows (were used for

interment). (61) I second that conclusion. We know, of course, from Mesoamerica, that the truncated pyramids were adapted for human sacrifice by heart extraction. I will show you why and for what purpose the platform mounds were adapted.



The Smithsonian Institution, the financier of the project, was founded by the eminent scientist and philanthropist James Smithson (below). Smithson, a contemporary of Rafinesque and his equal in stature, understood that it is

only with a reverence for truth and a respect for and cooperation with our fellow man that we are able to uncover the laws of nature and society and progress. *James Smithson willed his entire estate, a great fortune, to the United States, a country he'd never visited, to found in Washington D. C. "an establishment for the increase and diffusion of knowledge among men."*

The mounds project resulted in *Ancient Monuments of the Mississippi Valley*, which was published in 1848, eight years after Rafinesque died and nineteen years after Smithson died. It was the first book ever published by the Smithsonian Institution.

If the publication of that book were the only accomplishment of Smithson's institution, we would still be forever indebted to it and James Smithson for what we are about to learn from it.

The Big Brothers in Washington D. C. did their perverted best to sabotage the project, but Squier and Davis cunningly took their editor's advice. They avoided persecution from the racist and malicious, pre-Civil War, Big Brother scoundrels by refraining from drawing the important conclusions that were obvious to both themselves and Rafinesque. *I am able to analyze their data. I can and will tell you everything you need to know about the American monuments. Insane Big Brother has censored and persecuted me throughout my adult life, so I've got no career to protect.* I was able to learn what I am about to tell you only because of the heroic efforts of Rafinesque, James Smithson, Squier, Davis and a few

others to systematically investigate the monuments before they all fell victim to the white man's homesteading, plowing and relic-raiding.

Fall victim they did and very quickly because:

“The centers of population are now, where they were at the period when the mysterious race of the mounds flourished.” (62)

Before I tell you everything you need to know about the American monuments, there are a few more heroic individuals that we need to recognize, individuals brave enough to speak truth to power, to contradict the latent homosexual, loveless, lying, malicious and suicidal Big Brothers, the best savages among us, and their determination to prevent change, hide the truth and guarantee the continuation of savagery and the repetition of environmental catastrophes.



Mexican archaeologist José Melgar was the first person within academia to disclose to the world that the huge, basalt, Olmec heads that keep turning up within the Olmec homeland territory depict African men. They are up to 11 feet tall and weigh up to 44 tons. See the figure, above, a typical example, and note that Melgar's African pronouncement required more courage than imagination. Notice from the next figure, below, that many of the first mariners from Africa would have followed the warmest currents west until arriving at southwestern-most part of the Gulf. They founded the Olmec civilization there where the climate was most ideal, and they could look homeward across the water.



With or without Homo erectus people to impede their dissemination, the Olmecs would have multiplied and spread rapidly throughout the Americas. They would have quickly occupied the whole of the central region, where the Gulf of Mexico and the Caribbean Sea now exist. They built mounds along the Andean Coast too, at what later became Norte Chico and the Mocha Empire. The Tierra del Fuegians and their neighbors, the uncommonly tall Tehuelche, must also be of African ancestry. They have always been known for their dark skin

Just prior to the Great Flood, circa 14,634 years BPE, the ocean level had become 300 feet lower than it is today. It was all land mass between Florida and Guiana. *The Gulf and the Caribbean had become **lakes**. Imagine 200 feet of water pouring over the land bridge and into the basin where most of the first Americans were centered!* The AAAs would have been the world's worst victims of the Flood.

The survivors would have been so traumatized as to be like zombies, which is why their Mayan conquerors referred to them as “Wooden People victimized by a hurricane and a flood.” A rapid return to Pleistocene cannibalism would have motivated Olmec flood survivors to reestablish control of traffic through the isthmus. Trespassers ended up “in the soup,” the exact Mesoamerican expression.

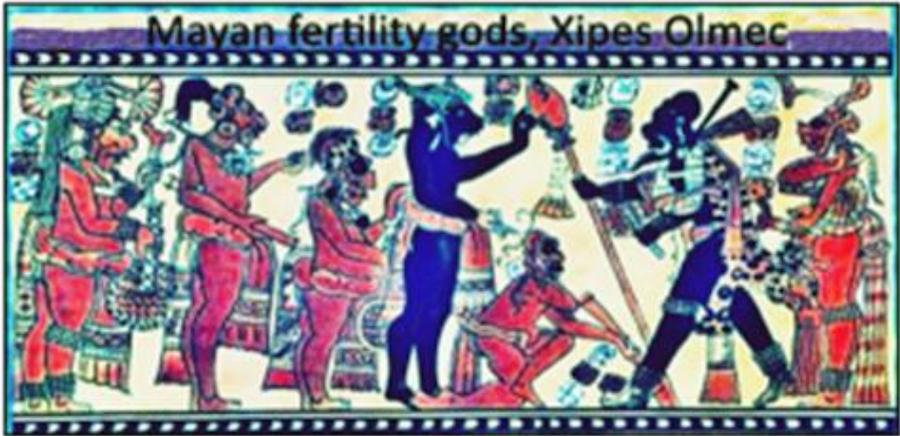
Although the Mexican Government is still hiding Otolum, the Olmec capital, the largest archaeological site in the Western Hemisphere and perhaps the world, Rafinesque discovered that inscriptions on an Otolum, stone-lined temple employ an alphabet very similar to ancient Libyan and Tuaric alphabets. (The latter peoples are both of North Africa.) See the figure below.

**TABULAR VIEW
OF THE COMPARED ATLANTIC
ALPHABETS & GLYPHS
OF AFRICA AND AMERICA.**

By Prof. C. S. RAFLNESQUE, Philadelphia, 1882.

LYBIAN.		AMERICAN.			4.	
1. Primitive and Scroetic.		3. Letters of Otolum.				
2. Old Demotic or Tuaric.		4. Glyphs of Otolum.				
Meanings and Names of Letters in No. 1.		Names of Letters in No. 2.				
		1.	2.	3.		
Ear.	AIP3.	A.				A
Eye.	ESH.	E.				EI
Nose.	IFR.	I.				IZ
Tongue.	OMBR.	O.				OW
Hand.	VULD.	U.				UW
Earth.	LAMB.D.	L.				IL
Sea.	MAH.	M.				IM
Air.	NISP.	N.				IN
Fire.	RASH.	R.				IR
Sun.	BAP.	B.p				IB
Moon.	CEK.	C.k				UK
Mars.	DOR.	D.i				ID. ET
Mercury.	GOREG.	G.				IGH
Venus.	CAF.	V.f				UW
Saturn.	SIASH.	S sh.				ES. ISH
Jupiter.	THEUE.	Th.a				UZ

Mayan art and mythology are also full of references to Black Olmecs, whom they conquered and later divinized (apotheosized). See the figure below.



In fact, all the peoples of Central America imitated the Olmecs, Olmec architecture, Olmec mythology, Olmec religious and population-control practices and what was apparently the first great original American sport of *tlachtli*.

This world-wide tendency, to imitate the first people, is called the “Founder Effect.” *More specifically, the Founder Effect is the tendency to imitate the people with the most legitimate claim to the land, to imitate first Homo erectus and then to imitate the people that replaced Homo erectus.* This paragraph, these two facts, alone, should suffice to tell you – contrary to what Big Brother’s archaeologists have always maintained – that *Homo erectus* was all over the Americas. But let’s not jump ahead of the game. Leave that issue open for the moment.

Former Rutgers University professor Ivan van Sertima visited the Olmec sites that are not being hidden before writing his 1976 book, “They Came before Columbus.”

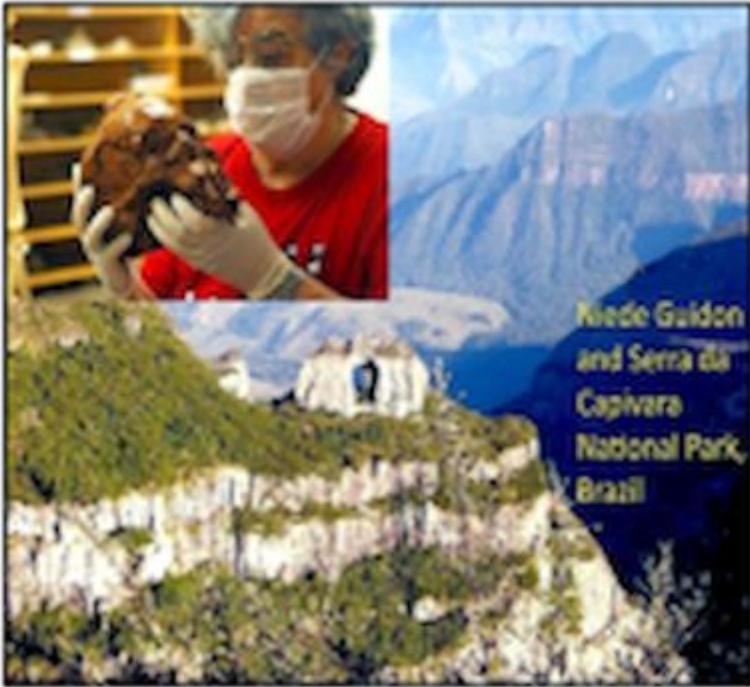
A Youtube presentation by Frank Joseph clarified the issue of the head gear worn by the Olmec heads and assured us that these heads depict Olmec kings. Head gear, made of leather and much like the Olmec heads' gear, was worn by Mali kings and studded with gold and stones.

David Imhotep added that Abubakari the Great, a ruler of the ancient Mali Empire, made an expedition to the New World in the early 1300s A. D. Abubakari's men left numerous inscriptions throughout the Americas in the Manding writing system. Imhotep also pointed out that not only are the pyramid mounds of the Western Hemisphere similar to those of Egypt, but the cliff dwellings of the American Southwest are also similar to ones in Mali and Egypt. See Imhotep's *The First Americans were Africans*.

Although I have not yet had a chance to read his book(s), Carl Winters also added to our knowledge of the AAAs.

The decisive blow that ought to forever put the issue of the first Americans to rest for all but the most adamant racists was delivered by a team of American (mostly Brazilian) and European archaeologists. In the early years of this century, Mark Hubbe, Mercedes Okumura, Danilo V. Bernardo, Susan Pessiss, Walter Neves, Pedro Glorya and their colleagues produced the BBC documentary, "Tracking the First Americans." This video and Appendix H and Chapter 14 of *Decoding the Deluge*, which this video's text is based upon, should be the *coup de grâce* for dark-skinned racism.

The other video, the BBC video, informs us, and my private conversations with the Neves staff confirm, that all the pre-9-kya skulls of South America and all the pre-10-kya skulls of North America are Negroid in their cranial features and the facial features that forensic modeling attributes to them. All the post-7-kya skulls of South America and all the post-8-kya skulls of North America are Amerindian in their cranial features and inferred facial features. This doesn't contradict our 13.2 kya, calibrated radio carbon date for the Clovis entry of hordes of Amerindians. It only says that there were already so many African people here prior to the entry of the Amerindians and the extermination of the African aboriginals by the Amerindians was so rapid that we are very unlikely to find skulls that are exceptions to these general statements. Brazilian and French archaeologists have also provided us with the earliest dates for human occupation of the Americas: 65 kya at Pedra Furada ("Pierced Stone") an area with rock shelters within Serra da Capivara National Park in Piauí (northeast), Brazil. See the figure above depicting Niède Guidon and the park. There are over 800 archaeological sites there, and we have Niède to thank for their preservation. She also organized the French and Brazilian team of archaeologists who have been finding all the evidence that was reported in the documentary, "Tracking the First Americans." In the late Twentieth Century, she came out squarely on the side of Rafinesque, José Melgar and Van Sertima, affirming that the first Americans were Negroid. However, the Guidon Team absurdly speculates that the Aboriginal Negroid Americans came by boat from Northeastern *Australia!*



This “Australia” nonsense is an absurd attempt to protect their careers by compromising with the Yankee and European racists. I’ve spoken with some of the Guidon Team. They aren’t stupid. The route to South America from Northeastern Queensland, where an early boat with a prow has been found, would have required the warm-weather Koories to navigate through arctic waters. Moreover, that route is six or seven times as long as the closest African route to South America.

Sixty-five thousand years ago, or earlier, in the coldest part of the Ice Age; people from North or Western Africa wouldn’t have needed sea-worthy vessels or navigational knowledge of any kind to get to South America. With most of the water tied up at the poles, the two continents would

have been very close. Moreover, the currents on either side of the equator, though slow to non-existent at the coldest times, flow in opposite directions at other times. As soon as the African people started making rafts or dugout canoes, some of them would have ended up in South America.

I refuse to compromise with lying, latent homosexual scoundrels. I prefer to follow Rafinesque's honorable example even if it requires me to live out my life in poverty and obscurity. *Why? Because, ultimately, either the truth must triumph or we all, humanity, must fail.* Again, truth is all the knowledge and information that advances human evolution. Lies do the opposite.

This ends Part I of this series.

In Part II, we'll return to our consideration of the big picture, deductive reasoning and analysis of the American mounds.

For the **Peace Love and Progress Party,**

Dave Huttner

January 8, 2020

TOC



28. Social Science 401 the Aboriginal African Americans Part II

(Please read or view these presentations in ascending order of their course numbers. The Videos are available on Youtube.com and can be accessed from **the Video Page of PeaceLoveAndProgressParty.org.**)

In Volume III, Appendix B of *Decoding the Deluge*; I show you that analysis of all the mythology and the rituals of the Aboriginal Australians *and the photos of the Australian skulls that Australian archaeologists themselves show on the web* all contradict their ridiculous claim that *Homo erectus* never got to Australia!

Knowing, as we do, that the sickest (most loveless, mendacious, malicious and suicidal) of the latent homosexual Big Brothers are the Big Brothers from the US of A; it should not surprise us in the least if we find that *they* and *their* archaeologists have also been lying about the presence of *Homo erectus* in the Americas. The only possible material evidence of *Homo erectus*, to date, in the official record for the Americas, is rock face drawings and carvings, in Washington State and New Mexico, drawings primitive enough to be from *Homo erectus*. (It's a wonder that they haven't all been ground down!)

Homo erectus dominated the Earth for over 2 million years. That's 10 to 20 times as long as *Homo erectus mutants* (modern men, *Homo sapiens*, we) have existed. As the Scandinavian myth of Balder clearly tells us, for a very long time, from at least the time when they invented the spear until the time when our first, autonomous, *Homo sapiens* family was formed; they had no competitor. During that lengthy time period, there would have been as many of them on every continent and on all but the most remote islands as the food chain could support. During the depths of the Ice Ages, when the oceans were as much as 400 feet lower than they are today, many of today's islands were connected to continents. Beringia was often an isthmus and, as shown in the figure above, there would have been many times when *Homo erectus* could have walked the narrow ice-free Alaskan and Canadian coastline between the Pacific Ocean and the glacier. (The current along the Pacific Coast of North America flows northward, warming the coastline.) Unlike the

Delaware/Lenni Lenape, many of them would not have been afraid of being swallowed up by “the water monster” while walking this route. Neither would they have had to fear anyone lying in ambush ahead of them. [At no time would *Homo habilis* (a scavenger), in any numbers, have been any competition for *Homo erectus* and his spear.]

Now let's formulate some very general test questions to affirm or deny our hypothesis, H₁, (that the American Big Brothers and their archaeologists are lying and that Homo erectus was all over the Western Hemisphere).

If H₁, then Test_{(H₁)1}, T_{(H₁)1}: the AAAs would have killed all of them and *per* the Founder Effect, later peoples (e.g. the Mayas and other Amerindians) would have imitated the AAAs that took the Hemisphere from *Homo erectus*. The others would have imitated the Olmecs and their Black descendants. (In Chapter 35 of *Decoding the Deluge*, I reveal one exception that I've found to the Blacks having killed all the *Homo erecti* of the Western Hemisphere.)

T_{(H₁)1} is easy to verify as true. Failing to fully understand what the Founder Effect implies, even Big Brother's archaeologists have been unanimous in agreeing that throughout Mesoamerica it's attributable to the Olmecs.



North American archaeologists are, of course, denying that the Mesoamerican-based empires, at their zeniths, stretched at least as far east as South Carolina and, if not as far north as Cahokia (across the river from St. Louis, where exquisite Olmec artworks have been uncovered), at least as far north as the Four Corners (of New Mexico,

Colorado, Utah and Arizona) and Chaco Canyon. Chaco Canyon, in northwestern New Mexico, was long a Toltec turquoise mine worked by slave labor. The worked, copper “Birdman,” above, was found in the Etowah Mound at Bartow County Georgia. It is distinctively Toltec in design. He holds a severed head in his left hand, a sacrificial knife in his right hand, and another sacrificial knife is behind his head. The mud people statues, so common in Mayan territory, were also found at Etowah. More about them below. The North American motive for this cover-up and denial is obvious: imperialism. Promoting prejudice and nationalism enables the richest (most capital-intensive-goods-producing) Ks to keep the Rs divided, to super-exploit the more labor-intensive countries and maintain savagery. But now that I am proclaiming that the American Founder Effect is much more extensive than anyone has heretofore contended, you can bet your life that Big Brother’s lackeys will be arguing just the opposite. Recall the Mayan pot shard depicting Black Olmecs on page 38 of Part I of this presentation. The Mayan priests that are preparing to sacrifice the drugged and crouching Mayan man are dressed in the skins of their Olmec gods. The Aztec counterpart of this sacrifice was made to propitiate and magically manipulate the fertility god, “Yipe Totec.” The Chichimec people, who include the last-arriving Aztecs, located in and around Tenochtitlan, now Mexico City. They overthrew the Toltecs. The Toltecs or northwestern Toltec vassals conquered many of the Yucatán Mayan kingdoms circa 900 A.D. and established their capitol at Chichen Itzá from where they controlled most of the

northern Yucatán for a century or two . Notice how the common sounds in this progression, “o” + “l” “t” or “m” + “ec,” suggest the continuation of a cultural tradition. Note also that many of the avatars of Quetzalcoatl, “plumed serpent,” the god symbolic of *Homo erectus per se* and worshipped by all of the Amerindians of the Mesoamerican empires, were black. Like his totemic precursor, “the animal people,” Quetzalcoatl was an amalgam of the Amerindians’ victims: mostly the *Homo erecti* and the Aboriginal African Americans. Quetzalcoatl’s Mayan forerunner was *Kukulcan*, and *Kukulcan’s* Olmec forerunner (also a plumed serpent) is pictured on one of the murals at San Lorenzo, the late Olmec capital.

The *Popol Vuh*, the “Council Book,” the Bible of the Quiché-Mayas, also refers to the Quiché-Mayas as having replaced the “Mud People” and the “Wooden People.” The former were “unable to reproduce themselves” (Amerindians killed all of them). The latter were victims of “a hurricane and *flood* and monstrous animals that attacked them.” What, if not the Great Flood, could have traumatized the AAAs so much as to virtually paralyze them, to turn them into “wooden” people?

See the ubiquitous sculptures of “Mud People,” below. These were found in the Etowah Mound, Bartow County, Georgia; but they are common in Mayan territory. Note that their foreheads are *Homo erectus*, but their skin color is brown, and they appear to be wearing those flower wreaths that Polynesians wear around their necks. I suspect that the “mud people,” referred to in the Mayan

Popol Vuh, are the Polynesian people that came to the Pacific coast of South America. The Amerindians (i.e. Mayas) conquered them before conquering the Blacks. Consider $T_{(H1)1}$ to be proven as true.



Here's a second test of Hypothesis 1. If H_1 , then $T_{(H1)2}$: the Aboriginal African Americans would have been psychologically required – even in the less populated parts of the Americas – to make human sacrifices to the *Homo erectus* gods both as repetition compulsion for their Species War trauma and to propitiate the murdered *Homo erecti* that, owing to the ambivalence felt toward them, would have become magnified into the initial element and

a lasting and permanent element of the Aboriginal African American godhead.

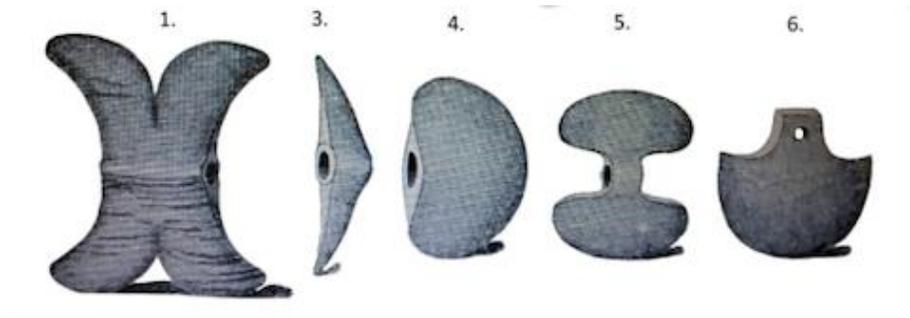


This test of Hypothesis I is also easy to prove. Look at the figure, above. This is called a *chacmool*. It is an altar very common to all of the Mesoamerican peoples, from the Olmecs forward. Although North American archaeologists have not reported finding any chacmool in the North, the next figure shows an artifact that *has* been found in the North. It is a pipe, no doubt, a “peace pipe” descending from the Mesolithic, the border between the Old (Paleolithic) and the New (Neolithic, agricultural) Stone Ages. The pipe is decorated with a reclining horned owl that is obviously a totemic forerunner of the chacmool. It was upon the table tops of these chacmools, atop

truncated pyramids, that victims were sacrificed by heart extraction.



The truncated pyramids were also common throughout the North and the South, but tend to be stone covered only in Mesoamerica. Five men would assist a priest. One man held each limb of the victim. A fifth man pressed against the victim's neck with a staff carved to look like a serpent. The priest used a stone knife such as one of those depicted in the next figure to slit the victim's skin and muscle just below the sternum. Then the priest reached into the victim's upper thorax and ripped out his beating heart.



The best estimate is that roughly 250,000 people were killed in this manner, in Mexico alone, in 1518, in the year before Cortez' arrival. All the knives pictured above were found in *North America*. The owl pipe was offered by a stronger people to a weaker people and said, "Pay tribute to us, or else."

The northern Indians also had *mahquahuitls*, similar to those of Mesoamerica except the obsidian blades were embedded in wooden clubs instead of cactus fronds (351).

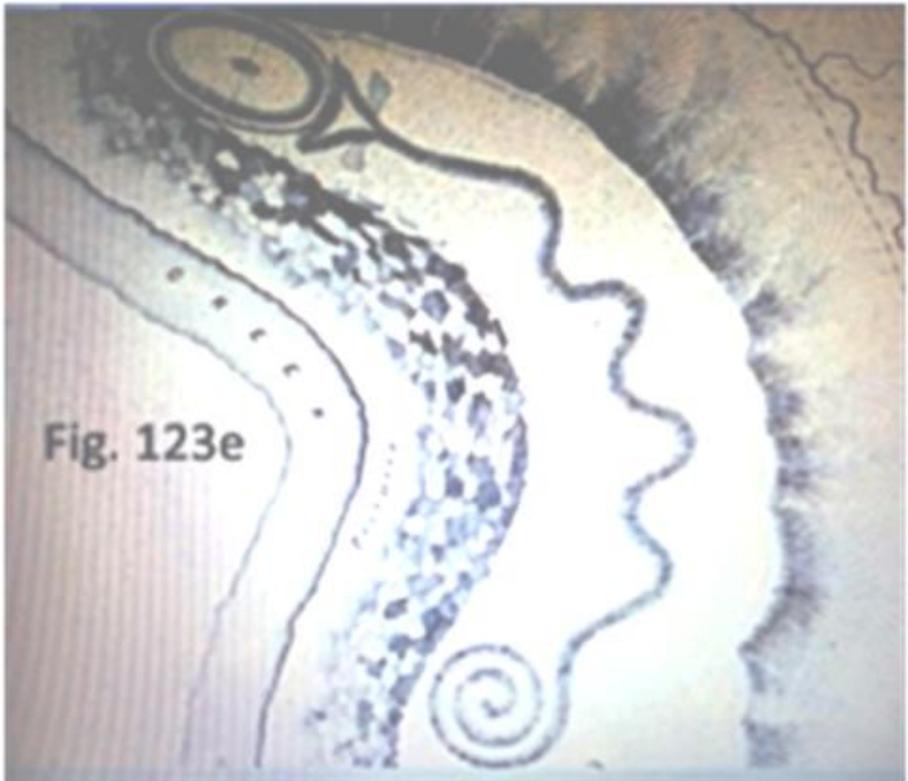
My unreferenced page numbers refer to those of the free PDF (on the Web) of Squier and Davis' Smithsonian publication, *Ancient Monuments of the Mississippi River Valley*.

Now look once more at the hominid chacmool, and notice that he has *Homo erectus* and *Homo sapiens* features. The eyes and arms are *Homo sapiens*, but the nose, club feet and ears-simulated headdress are *Homo erectus*. The headdress also hides the forehead, rendering it species-indeterminate. This confirms what we already know from Mesoamerican and Olmec mythology: the *Homo sapiens* victors of their theater of the Species War had already contracted the ambivalence of their victims and, as *Tezcatlipocha*, *Necocoyautl*, had become divinized. Consider $T_{(H1)2}$ to also be true.

Here's a third test of H_1 , our hypothesis that *Homo erectus* was in the Americas and American archaeologists are lying about him. If H_1 , then $T_{(H1)3}$: in addition to making sacrifices to *Homo erectus*, his Aboriginal African American killers would have adopted practices and left

monuments that paid homage to *Homo erectus*. In addition to the earthen, truncated pyramids (resembling those of Mesoamerica, upon which the sacrificial rites are well-documented and which were once prolific throughout the eastern United States and the Mississippi River Valley), Adams County Ohio has the “Serpent Mound.” See the next figure.

Of course, the serpent symbolizes *Homo erectus*. It is over 1000 feet long. The coiled tail is similar to ring markings seen on sacred monuments all over the world. It symbolizes the spirits of Species Warriors rising, like the smoke of the bonfires (that burned the less-edible body parts of *Homo erectus*) into the sky. It was hoped, during the Mesolithic period of solar mythology, that the spirits of the “good” [propitiated (or for Amerindians, *Homo sapien*)] gods would join the army of the Sun God in keeping the sun overhead where it was needed. Doing so required them to defeat the bad guys, the army of the demons that struggled to steal the sun. The monument is on a level, crescent-shaped hill, 50 feet above the adjacent creek. The side facing the creek is lined with rocks. The other side is five to six feet in height. In my opinion, this is the only existing effigy monument that was built by the AAAs (Aboriginal



African Americans). The *Amerindians* built many effigies in Wisconsin, Michigan and Minnesota, with a few in Iowa, Missouri and Illinois. These others also tend to appear on level river terraces but are much simpler in construction and had much less labor invested in them. The others show animals of various sorts and many human figures *that all have Homo erectus' long arms.*

Notice that the serpent of the Serpent Mound is expelling what looks like an egg. This “egg” symbolizes the Aboriginal African village and is oval only because it has been compressed inside the snake’s body. Like the circles in which the AAAs lived and grew their corn, the “egg” is surrounded by a four-foot-high wall. These walls kept the

deer and the rabbits away from their crops at night. It would have been more realistic for the snake to expel the AAA village/egg from its tail end, but that would have offended too many superegos! The fan-shaped object on either side of the serpent's head appears to be a pillow. The effigy is telling the *Homo erectus* gods, which started to rise into the sky as of the Neolithic and especially after the Great Flood, "We remember you and recognize you as our parent species."

Many Amerindian peoples, especially the Mayas and the Toltecs are also known to have practiced head-binding – deforming the shape of the skull so as to simulate the shape of a *Homo erectus* skull. The ear plugs, nose bones, lip disks and neck rings of primitive peoples all served the same purpose as head and foot binding. (See Chapter 24 of Volume II of *Decoding the Deluge*.) I don't know enough about the AAAs to say with certainty that they practiced head binding; but given that the Mayas imitated them in every way, it would seem highly probable that they did. Consider Test 3 of H_1 to be true.

Here's a fourth and final test of H_1 . If H_1 (If *Homo erectus* was all over the Americas, AAAs exterminated him and American archaeologists and their Big Brothers are hiding the truth), then $T_{(H_1)4}$: the ground upon which the Aboriginal African Americans burned the less-edible *Homo erectus* body parts (e. g. torsos and bones) would have contracted the ambivalence felt toward *Homo erectus*, would have become both sacred and taboo.

I will undertake this test by analyzing the round, conical-shaped mounds, like the Olmec one below. But for economy's sake, we might as well analyze the rest of the monuments at this time. For drama's sake, we'll analyze the conical ones next to last.



Now, the *Walam Olum*, Part IV, tells us that the AAAs would not permit the Amerindians to cross Fish River (the Mississippi) and enjoy the more bountiful eastern half of the continent. Many Amerindian hunters would have been captured while trying to cross at night. When the Amerindians finally defeated the AAAs, they were thirsting for revenge. They built at least two circles of implanted posts on level ground near Cahokia. See the figure below.

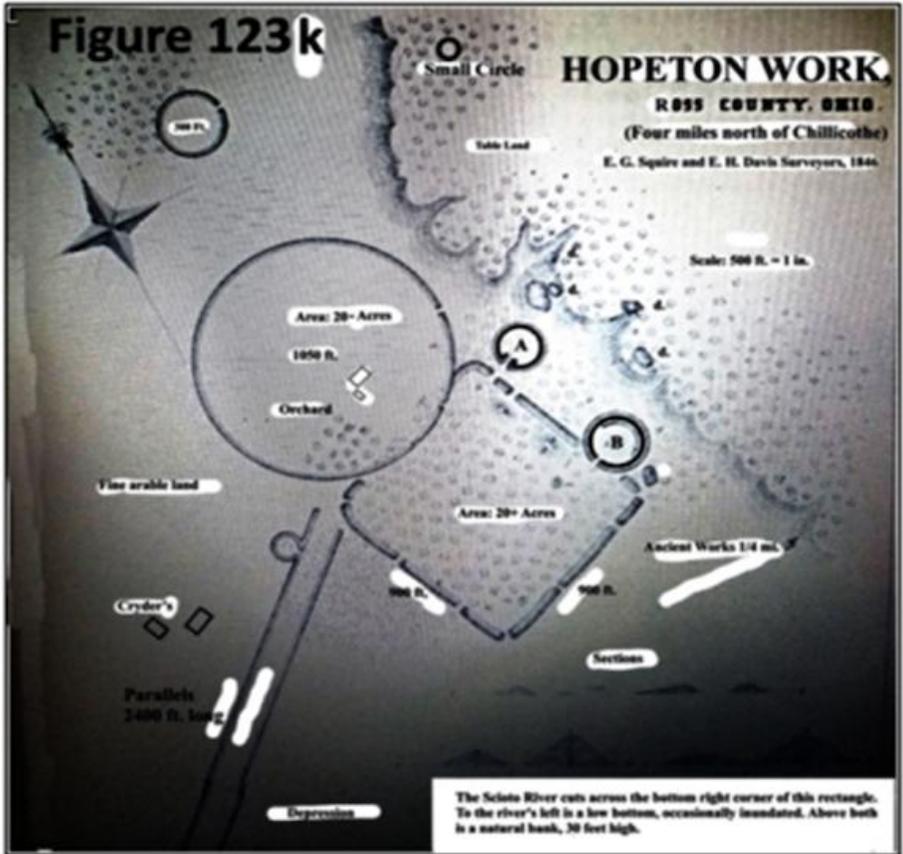


One of two American Woodhenges found near Cahokia Mound. The holes have been refitted with posts.

These sites resemble Woodhenge, near Stonehenge, in England, except that these near Cahokia had only one circle of implanted posts.

Like the *Homo erecti* of Species War times, captured AAAs were tied to these posts and shot full of arrows. (The symbol of the cross is derived from this early means of killing *Homo erectus*.)

By the time the Amerindians fought their way to Ohio, they had devised a more satisfying and poetically-just form of revenge. See the next figure.



This assemblage of monuments was once ubiquitous throughout the middle latitudes of the Eastern United States and the Mississippi River Valley and especially the Ohio River Valley. They almost always appeared on river terraces, fertile and level ground left by the rivers as, over the ages, they alter their courses and cut deeper and deeper into the earth. As I've already stated, the large

circles enclosed the AAA villages and their crops. The truncated pyramids, that usually appeared at these locations, were the monuments upon which the AAAs had sacrificed their victims. More simple, round or conical mounds were the most numerous type of monument everywhere in the northern and middle latitudes of North America. These Ohio-type locations, with round and square enclosures, such as the one depicted above, tended to disappear as one went south.

When the Amerindians took over these prime living sites, the alluvial terraces where the AAAs had lived and built most of their monuments; the Amerindians added the square enclosures.

The square enclosures were *not* for defensive purposes. Ditches, when they did exist, were on the inside of the walls. The walls or wall and ditch combination were always too high for a man to scale, and the walls were wide enough for spectators to safely stand upon. Posts and post holes at the center of these square enclosures would have disappeared by colonial times, but “chunk” or “slave” posts were known to exist at the center of one of these squares in the Cherokee territory of South Carolina. (248)

These squares replaced the truncated mounds as killing sites. Truncated mounds, most of them built by the Amerindians to simulate the truncated mounds of the AAAs, were built inside these killing squares and in front of the entrance/exits to the square that were placed at regular intervals. Amerindians that had been sacrificed by

the AAAs magically returned to life upon these pyramid mounds and, with their bows and arrows, killed captured AAAs tied to posts at the center of the squares.

Many of these Ohio locations, which were very numerous, also had lengthy lanes, bounded by four-foot-high walls. These were gauntlets that captured AAAs had to run before going to their deaths in the killing squares. The gauntlets allowed women, children and old people to vent their anger upon the AAAs. Small, thick and high walled circular enclosures, often with a ditch on the inner side, served as holding pens for prisoners.

Most of the conical or rounded mounds had been invaded by curiosity or treasure seekers before Squier and Davis got to them. Those few that were relatively untouched yielded prolific relics, many of them Paleolithic in character. Here's my favorite, as described on page 295-6:

“In a few instances the symmetrical altar, of which so many examples have been given, is wanting, and its place is supplied by a level floor or platform of earth. Such was the case with mound No. 1, in the plan of the great work on the North fork of Paint creek, already referred to. This mound, although one of the richest in contents, was one of the smallest met with, being not over three feet in height. (*H It was worn down by the elements over tens of thousands of years*) Its deposit was first disturbed by the plough, some years ago, and numerous singular articles were then taken from it. Upon investigation, in place of the altar, a level area

ten or fifteen feet broad was found, much burned, on which the relics had been placed. These had been covered over with earth to perhaps the depth of a foot, followed by a stratum of small stones, and an outer layer of earth two feet in thickness. Hundreds of relics, and many of the most interesting and valuable hitherto found, were taken from this mound, among which may be mentioned *several coiled serpents, carved in stone, and carefully enveloped in sheet mica and copper; pottery; carved fragments of ivory; a large number of fossil teeth; numerous fine sculptures in stone, etc.*" (H emphasis mine, S&D: 295-296)

My interpretation: the Aboriginal African Americans imitated their African ancestors in building houses for the dead *Homo erectus* gods, but they had *not* been required to dispose of the less edible *Homo erectus* remains as did their African, dessert-dwelling ancestors. These Americans had plenty of wood, so they burned the *Homo erectus* remains in bonfires on the alluvial terraces where they lived and had feasted upon them. *Later, round mounds accumulated upon these exact spots where the bonfires had been. The Fir Bolgs did the same thing, which is why the Gaelic word Sídh means "People of the (Fairy) mounds" (See v1, endnote 41 of Decoding the Deluge.) Ashes like those of the previous paragraph –at the center and ground level, at a lower level than any altar or where no altar exists – tend to be Homo erectus ashes. Don't even bother asking anyone to excavate. It had to be this way because the ground upon which Homo erectus remains*

were burned contracted the ambivalence felt toward Him. That ground became sacred and taboo. The mounds accumulated over thousands of years as people threw dirt upon these exact spots. (The dirt-throwing was symptomatic of their ambivalence. It both hid and memorialized the ashes.)

Everything about the Squires and Davis description of the relics, above, bespeaks of a Paleolithic Boundary, Species War context except the pottery. Why the pottery? Because at the start of the Neolithic, the Aboriginal African Americans feared that their gods needed clay pots in the afterworld. (Not to pee in but to keep their seeds dry and prevent them from germinating during the winter.) So, in the dead of night, with the whole tribe in attendance and the priests in full regalia; they tunneled under the mound and a novice priest, skinny but exceedingly brave, the original Richard Pryor, crawled through the tunnel and placed pots at or just above the level of the ashes. Funny as it sounds, this is exactly what they would have done. Can't you see the other priests pulling Pryor aside and asking, "What were they doing in there?"

Pryor: "Who? ...What? ...Oh! ...They was having a party."

Only *tlatoanis* (high priest and supreme commanders) and (later) kings and emperors, the greatest phonies, could be burned upon these mounds *and have their ashes added to them, above the ashes of the Homo erectus gods.* $T_{(H1)4}$ is true.

All four tests of H1 have verified it. We can conclude, with great confidence, that Homo erectus was all over

the Americas. The Aboriginal African Americans exterminated them, and Big Brother and his American archaeologists have been lying to us about it.

We can also conclude from the affirmative results of Test_(H1)⁴, that, unless individual instances prove otherwise; we should assume that the first mounds everywhere -- around the world -- including the ones that were later enlarged to house dead pharaohs or groups of warriors or support temples and sacrificial alters -- accumulated upon these sacred locations where large numbers of *Homo erecti* were killed, eaten and their less edible body parts burned in bonfires. (And we should never accept Big Brother's word on anything; for if you can lie about your sexual orientation, about whom you love; then what can't you lie about?) *Homo sapiens'* first sacrificial victims would have been sacrificed upon these round or conical mounds, where the gods were most certain to get the message, feel avenged and be grateful to the sacrificers. Wherever sacrifices and trips to and from the tops of the mounds became frequent, our ancestors would have been likely to remodel the mound until it evolved into a steppe, ramped and truncated pyramid like the Olmec one, below.



And traffic there was, lots of it! Between the perfection of the laminated bow, which caused the game animals to disappear very quickly, and the advent of horticulture; men had little to each except each other. The following map gives you a realistic idea of how many *Homo erectus* people were slaughtered in the eastern half of what is now the USA alone!

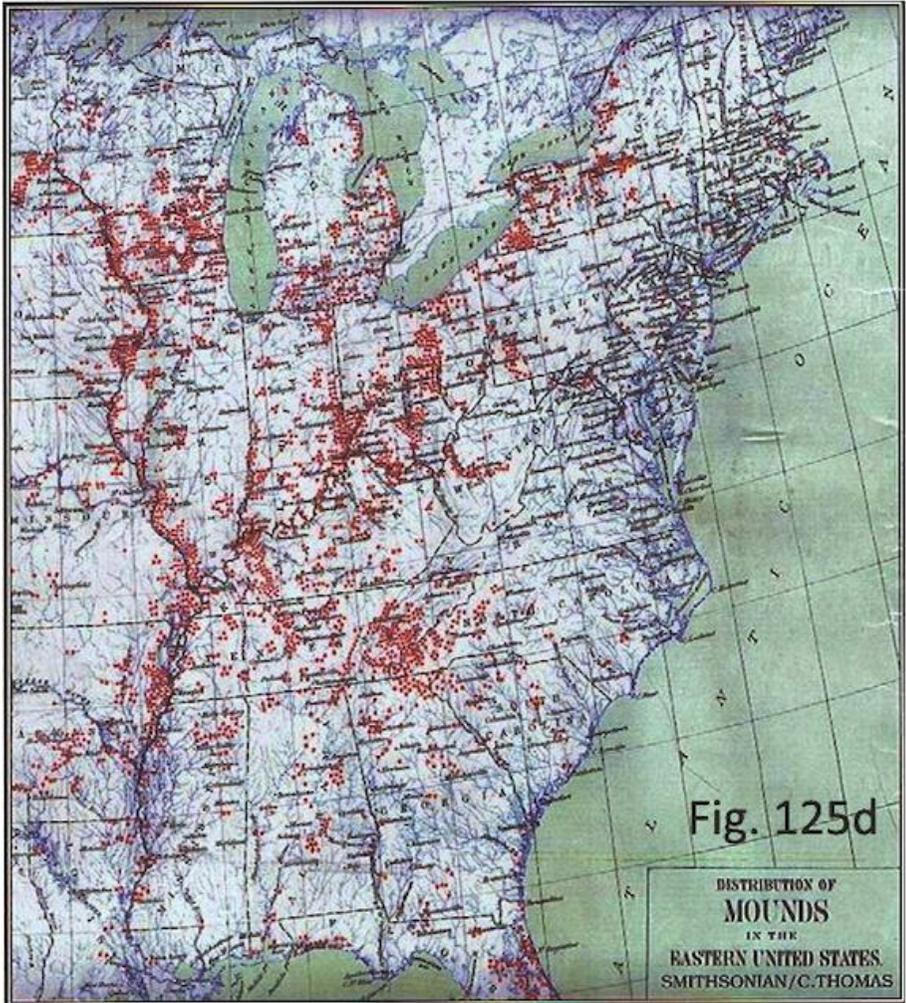


Fig. 125d

DISTRIBUTION OF
MOUNDS
IN THE
EASTERN UNITED STATES.
SMITHSONIAN/C. THOMAS

The Amerindians apparently did not understand that the conical mounds covered the ashes of our archaic ancestors and common gods. Otherwise, they would have been more respectful of them. Unburned, skeletal remains were often found within the mounds; and these were invariably the intrusive burials of Amerindians. Whenever the Amerindians were asked about the

mounds, by Rafinesque or William Bartram (one of America's first naturalists, a Quaker who traveled extensively throughout Indian territory in the southern states and reported upon his travels); they admitted knowing nothing about them.

Squier and Davis verify the statements of Rafinesque's and Bartram's Indian informants. (231)

“An account of this work (H on the Etowah River, Alabama), substantially the same with that given by Prof. Rafinesque, was published by Mr. E. Cornelius, in Silliman's Journal, vol. i. p. 223. Mr. Cornelius was accompanied in his visit by several Indian chiefs, who, he says, ‘Gazed upon the remains with as much curiosity as any white man. I inquired,’ continues Mr. C., ‘of the oldest chief, if the natives had any tradition concerning them; to which he answered in the negative. I then requested each to say what he supposed was their origin. Neither could tell; but all agreed in saying, ‘They were never put up by our people.’”

Naturally, the presence of Amerindian bones or artifacts in some of the mounds – even though they were obviously intrusive – was sufficient for Big Brother to rush to the conclusion he wanted to make: the mounds were all built by the Amerindians. So said that grand old slave-owning hypocrite, Thomas Jefferson. Cyrus Thomas, of the U. S. Department of Ethnology, emphatically proclaimed the same in a report, published in 1894. Although the Thomas

report was 727 pages long, he couldn't have researched the issue well and been so eager to put it to rest.

The latent homosexual Big Brothers and Sisters will either refuse to draw conclusions or jump to conclusions based upon either mountains of evidence or the flimsiest of evidence. They will invent lies or deliberately sow confusion. Their response predictably depends upon whether the conclusion, the lie or the denial refutes or affirms conventional wisdom (lies). New and basic knowledge ignites Big Brother's fear of change and fear of the truth. ***Big Brother fears change in general and the truth in general because he subconsciously associates both with losing his Third Mask, the mask that hides his homosexuality.*** These fears elicit a reflexive reaction from the Big Brothers, the most materially successful savages. These fears and that reaction currently pose the greatest threat to the survival of our species.

Notice that I have yet to describe the purpose of the platform mounds. I have my reasons.

Let's formulate another hypothesis. Assuming that Rafinesque *et. al.* and Niède Guidon *et. al.* are honest and correct in telling us that the African people were the first people to come to the Americas by boat, and at least as early as 65 kya, and assuming that David Huttner (yours truly) is correct in proclaiming that the Great Flood actually did occur circa 14,634 years BPE, ***then H₂: the Aboriginal African American marine people were decimated by it.***

Let's run some tests upon this hypothesis, H₂:

T_(H2)1: their population would have been greatly reduced and would have required many, many years to recover. This we already know (1) from the ease with which the Delaware defeated them. The *Walam Olum* tells us that the Delaware were greatly surprised that there were much fewer of them than what was suggested by the Mounds and the sizes of their cities. Also, the Delaware had to wander far south and were confident enough to divide several times before meeting any serious opposition. The numerous mounds in Oregon, California and along the Colorado River also suggest that they once populated these parts of the West but abandoned these population centers. More on this, below.

That the AAA population was decimated is also evident from (2) their failure to defend Beringia and the Pacific Coast. They had to have some idea, from their scouts, of how large Asia was and how great a threat its population might represent. Had the AAA population not been depleted by something, they would have had large garrisons on the eastern side of Beringia and at several places along the Pacific Coast.

That the AAA population had been decimated is also evident (3) from the abandonment of their western sites in Oregon, California, the Colorado River System and Taos, New Mexico -- with no signs of a struggle over them.

Finally, we know that the AAA population had been decimated (4) by the disappearance in the archaeological record of their arrowheads for almost 2000 years. Except for the relics of the mounds, arrowheads are the only

thing in the official (public) archaeological record that remains of the AAAs. Here's the story with respect to the arrowheads.

Figure 124

South eastern
points and
timeline

after
Anderson
Smallwood
and Miller

Late
Paleoindian period
12,850 - 11,700 cal yr BP



Redstone

Middle
Paleoindian period
13,250 - 12,850 cal yr BP



Clovis

Early
Paleoindian period
>13,250 cal yr BP



Page-Ladson

Early
Triangular

Miller
Lanceolate

11,700 cal yr BP



Dalton

Side Notched



Quad

Beaver
Lake

Suwannee/
Simpson

12,850 cal yr BP



Cumberland

Folsom

?

13,250 cal yr BP



Look at the figure above. Notice that the Suwannee, Simpson and the large, yellow, unnamed point are all shaped like fish. Primitive people tended to identify with their arrows and to brand them so as to identify them as their own. Fishing people would have been especially likely to do this as a means of telling the *Homo erectus* gods, “Look, now we only eat fish.”

Also, these fish shaped points are like children’s toys compared to the Clovis and Folsom points, which we know to associate with the Amerindians. The Clovis and Folsom points much more nearly resemble bullets!

Now look at the next figure. The distribution of the Cumberland (beige) and Folsom (maroon) points relative to the (blue) Suwannee and Simpson points of the AAAs, here in the early Late Paleoindian Period, clearly suggests that the Cumberland points were also points of the Amerindians. The Cumberland points are modified Clovis points – modified to look a bit like fish but retaining the small, long, thin shape and efficiency of the Clovis point. Why might the Amerindians have wanted to make their points look more like those of the people they were fighting? Answer: so that they could stealthily kill the enemy without clearly identifying themselves as the culprits. Don’t think for a moment that the Amerindians weren’t clever enough to do this. Rafinesque’s translation of the *Walam Olum* proves otherwise. Also, antiquarians knowledgeable of the Indian Wars in the United States estimate that – even with a technology handicap – the Amerindians took as many white lives as what they themselves lost.

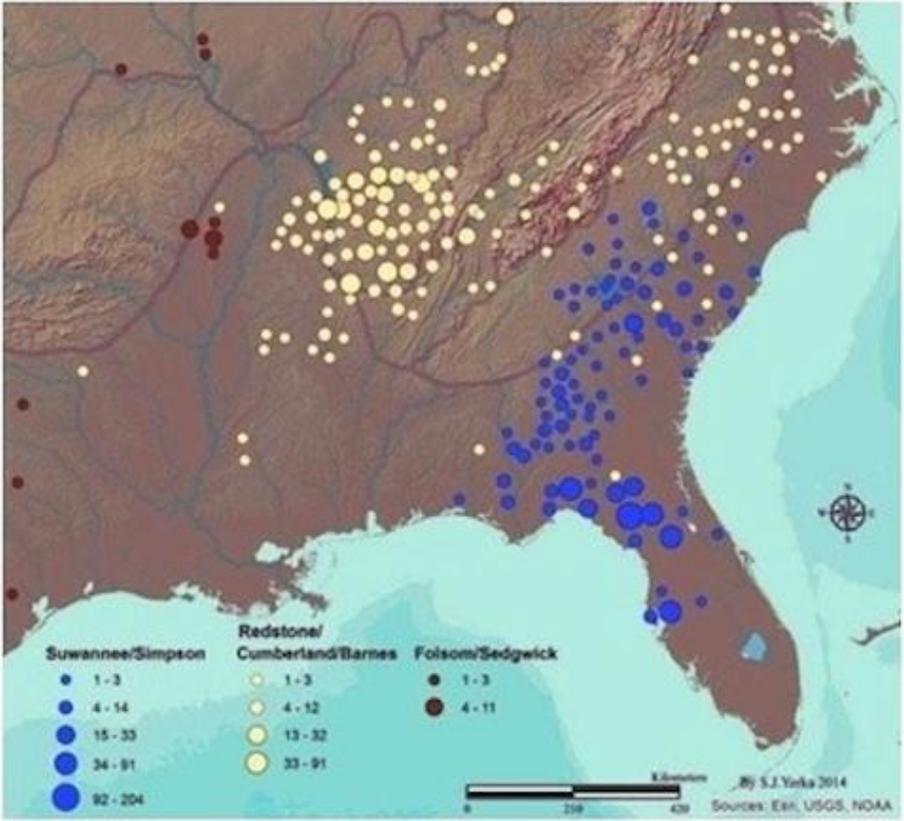


Fig. 125a: The occurrence of early Late Paleoindian period Suwannee/Simpson, Redstone/Cumberland/Barnes, and Folsom/Sedgwick points in the southeastern United States (After Anderson, Smallwood and Miller).

Now, here is the most convincing information that proves $T_{(H_2)1}$. Note, moreover, that H_2 and only H_2 can account for these facts:

Anderson, Smallwood and Miller, North American archaeologists, tell us that the people producing the

fishtail points visited only a very few sites, like Topper in South Carolina (a Pleistocene chert mine) before *their arrow heads virtually disappeared. Not until almost 2ky later are these points found again, in the early Late Pleistocene Period [the first half of the Younger Dryas (Big Chill), 12850 – 12,275].*

So, after the Great Flood, of 14,634 years BPE, the arrowheads of the Northern AAAs disappeared for almost 2,000 years, even within their population center; and it required them this amount of time to have enough people for their arrowheads to be numerous enough to show up again in our archaeological record!

The situation was different in South America. As my friend Kris Hirst, the archaeologist for About.com explains: although lanceolated (straight tail pointed, Amerindian) points generally outnumber the fishtail points (of the African Americans) about 4 or 5 to 1 in the North; in South America, the ratio is just the opposite; and fishtail points are found at all the traditional sites. This is explainable without contradicting our H₂. Except for the coast off Argentina, which may have been too cold for many AAAs to want to inhabit in 14,634 y. BPE, the South American coast is steeper than the coast off the Gulf of Mexico. The ledges where people would have been inundated were smaller. Fewer South American AAAs fell victim to the Flood. (See Figures 129a and b of Volume 3 of *Decoding the Deluge* if you want to verify this.)

Also, when the Amerindians emerged from their original confines of the rainforest to kill the Aboriginal African

South Americans, they didn't use many bows and arrows. Within the rainforest of South America, the Amerindians once again proved their ingenuity and skill as weapons makers. They invented the blow pipe. In their Bible, the *Popol Vuh*, the Quiché-Mayas tell us that their ancestors used "blowguns" to kill "Seven McCaw and his two sons," the Blacks of the tropics and the two, adjacent subtropics.. I was introduced to this weapon by the native people in Iquitos, Peru. It's easy to master. A miss does not break your cover. And when the needle it shoots is tipped with the powerful poison of the tree frog, it becomes a deadly weapon, the ideal weapon for the rainforest and its margins. See the next figure and consider $T_{(H_2)1}$ as verifying of H_2 . The Great Flood did decimate the AAA population. A 100-200-foot-high wall of water swept over the Florida/Guiana land bridge when the sea level was about 300 feet lower than it is today. It raised the sea level about 100 feet and went much further inland, dragging out to sea the thatch and waddle huts and artifacts far beyond what was to become the new coastline. We can list this disappearance of the artifacts as a second test of H_2 , our hypothesis that the Great Flood actually occurred, as I insist, circa 14,634 years BPE. It appears that smaller pieces of the ice sheet submerged before and after the major piece fell.



Underwater archaeology might confirm that many of these artifacts are in the Gulf of Mexico, but most of us don't have the resources for underwater archaeology. I, for one, won't rely on anything Big Brother says about it. Will you?

Here's another test of Hypothesis 2, that the Great Flood occurred as and when I insist, $T_{(H2)3}$: the AAA survivors and worst victims of the Flood would have been much more traumatized, less adaptive, less organized and, as a group, less competitive than other peoples. This too can be inferred by (1) the ease with which the Delaware conquered them in the North; (2) by the name that their southern conquerors, the Mayas, gave to them: "wooden people"; and (3) by the fact that virtually all of the AAAs

blacked out (or whited out, as you prefer) their prehistory.

Virtually all of them were easily brainwashed into believing that they were descended from slaves recently imported from Africa. When anyone wondered why the Seminole Indians were very dark in skin color, the Big Brothers had a big lie at the ready: they are descended from runaway slaves! I suppose all those people who identify themselves as Amerindian – even in the North and the West -- and have dark skin are also descended from runaway slaves. And what about all of those black folks whose slave ancestors never ran away but who, nevertheless have Asian features? When did their imported, slave ancestors have an opportunity to meet and intermarry with Orientals?

Enslaving and super-exploiting an unconscious, traumatized person is very much like stealing from a blind man's cup; but Big Brother has never had any scruples about it. And he is still doing it! Black folks are still the most traumatized people among us, which is why they are the most receptive to religion, the hallucinatory, cartoon versions of our prehistory and basic psychology. $T_{(H_2)3}$ is obviously true and affirms H_2 .

Here is a proof by contradiction: if not H_2 , then $T_{(H_2)4}$: there is some other means of explaining how incoming vagabonds could conquer a civilization that was at least 55 k. y. old (North America) or 56 k. y. old (South America) *in just 5 k. y.* (the time from when the Delaware first

started walking in until the time when they probably won at Cahokia).

Granted: the Amerindian hunters were better warriors than the AAA fishing people. Granted: the Amerindians had a huge outback in which to grow corn and rapidly expand their population. But had the Great Flood not happened and decimated the AAAs, that huge outback would not have been available to the Amerindians; and the Amerindians would have been stopped or at least slowed down at Beringia! But for the Flood, the rapid victory of the Amerindians over the AAAs is unaccountable. Consider $T_{(H2)4}$, our proof by contradiction as false. There is no way --other than via the existence of a Great Flood that decimated the marine-culture AAAs -- to explain their easy and rapid conquest by the Amerindians. $T_{(H2)4}$ also verifies H_2 , tells us that the Great Flood happened, as I insist, circa 14,634 years BPE.

Finally, if H_2 , if the Great Flood actually occurred, as I insist, circa 14,634 years BPE and decimated and devastated the AAAs, then $T_{(H2)5}$: the traumatized survivors would have very compulsively adopted some countermeasure to protect themselves from a reoccurrence of the Flood.

Now is the time for us to consider the platform mounds. Got it? If not, your forces of psychological repression are working overtime!

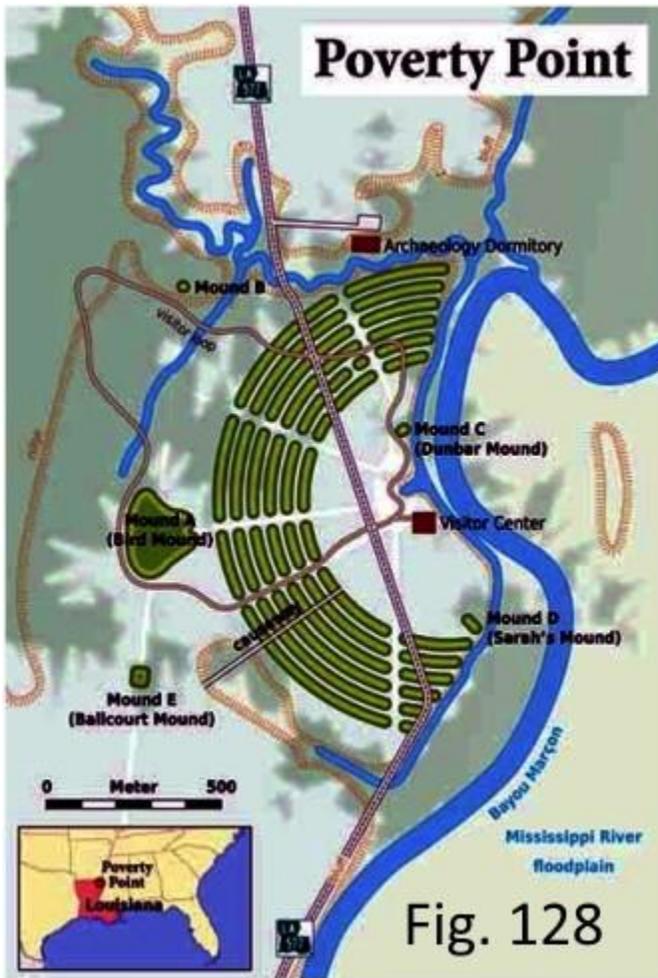
For the benefit of those of you that haven't got it, we'll have to talk some more about the platform mounds.

None of the platform mounds have moats around them. The earth used to build them was scraped from the surface of the ground over a wide, surrounding area or extracted from “dug holes,” miniature wells. Moreover, as Rafinesque noticed, the platform mounds, ones like Cahokia with large level platforms at the top, always have causeways leading to the platform or wide, graded ramps leading to the platform or graded terraces that wind their way to the tops or some combination of these. Some have additional platforms on their flanks. Although, like most of the mounds, they are close to rivers or creeks, they were not built close enough to the water to be supplied by it in the event of a siege. Therefore, none of the platform mounds – or the other regular mounds -- were intended for defense.

Yet, as dentist Edward A. Woelk of Belleville, Illinois observed for the 1917 St. Louis Globe Democrat article, fires atop Cahokia and the mounds stretching to its east can be seen for over 100 miles. So, some of the mounds probably were used for signaling purposes once the AAAs became aware of the threat posed by the Amerindians.

Cahokia, the most massive platform mound, is over 100 feet in height. The second largest platform mound, Poverty Point, is in Northeast Louisiana, less than one kilometer from the current Mississippi River. Its ridges were built with 530,000 cubic yards of earth (*over 35 times the cubic amount of the Great Giza Pyramid*). The figure below is a scaled drawing of the great Poverty Point mound as seen from the air. The whole complex of

mounds has a North-South length of 3.5 miles, and a width of nearly a mile.



Obviously, the main, platform mound was a circular, regular mound before the meandering river undermined it. Prior to its expansion as a platform mound, it was originally, in all probability, a mound made to cover *Homo erectus* ashes. It sits atop prime real estate, the lengthy,

level plateau known as the Macon Ridge. On its eastern side, between the ridge and the current Mississippi River, is the Macon Bayou and numerous other streams connected with the Mississippi. The eastern side of the ridge is 7-9 meters above the flood plain below. To this local geography and all that we have learned about the mounds, add the following observation by the two individuals that will forever remain the experts on the mostly vanished American monuments:

“The rivers are constantly shifting their channels; and they frequently cut their way through all the intermediate up to the earliest-formed, or highest terrace, presenting bold banks, inaccessibly steep, and from sixty to one hundred feet high. At such points, from which the river has, in some instances, receded to the distance of half a mile or more, works of this description are oftenest found.” (S&D: 65)

“And it is a fact of much importance, and worthy of special note, that within the scope of a pretty extended observation, no work of any kind has been found occupying the first or latest formed terrace. This (H lowest) terrace alone, except at periods of extraordinary freshets, is subject to overflow. The formation of each terrace constitutes a sort of semi-geological era in the history of the valley; *and the fact that none of the ancient works appear upon the lowest or latest formed of these, while they appear indiscriminately upon all the others, bears directly upon the question of their antiquity.*” (H emphasis mine, S&D: 65)

In a lengthy essay, on the Web at AncientAmerica.com, Jay Wakefield gives us all the details you'd ever want to know about Poverty Point. Perhaps the most important of these details are the following:

“Habitation areas have been identified around the site, especially on the north side, covering more than a square mile, though Gibson states ‘only a handful have received more than passing attention.’ Sixty encampments encircling the core complex are known...

The superabundant food, available all year long, was fish. Gibson writes ‘in the 500 square mile swamp around the Poverty Point encampments, there were between 30,000 and 1,000,000 pounds of fish per square mile! --Wakefield citing Gibson

In the early Holocene, “Fish River” would have been so named due to the fish that were newly released from the glacier, where they had been frozen and in suspended animation. Next, Wakefield provides us with this little gem:

“Conical shaped Mound B (*H See the map, above, of Poverty Point*) has had quite a bit of excavation. Gibson reports that ***Mound B did not contain burials, but was raised over the ashes of a huge bonfire*** (*H emphasis mine*), which had consumed at least one person. It was conical, two stories high, built in four major stages.” --Op. cit. citing Milner (See the Bibliography of *Decoding the Deluge* for the books by Milner and the Gibsons.)

Yet Big Brother's experts, many of them from Washington University in St. Louis, are still claiming that the Amerindians built Poverty Point only a few thousand years ago! Are they idiots? Have they no conscience? Or both? For a good laugh, see their cartoon-like video that is on the Web at:

[https://v.youku.com/v_show/id_XMTgzMTE0MjY3Mg==.html?from=s1.8-1-](https://v.youku.com/v_show/id_XMTgzMTE0MjY3Mg==.html?from=s1.8-1-1.2&refer=seo_operation.liuxiao.liux_00003303_3000_Qzu6ve_19042900)

[1.2&refer=seo_operation.liuxiao.liux_00003303_3000_Qzu6ve_19042900](https://v.youku.com/v_show/id_XMTgzMTE0MjY3Mg==.html?from=s1.8-1-1.2&refer=seo_operation.liuxiao.liux_00003303_3000_Qzu6ve_19042900). The only statement of theirs that might have *any* truth to it is their contention that the great Poverty Point Mound was built in "30-90 days." *That's how much time it took the AAAs, about 14,630 years ago, to enlarge the Poverty Point Mound into the platform mound of its current dimensions. I'll explain how they did it **and why this was the most important of all the mounds needed as emergency platforms that people could run to in the event of another great flood, momentarily.***

First, we need to explain some things to all the folks that don't know the Disunited States.



Louisiana is in the Old South, the part of the country that practiced slavery and seceded from the Union and fought the Civil War in an effort to maintain slavery. There are still many extremely ignorant latent homosexuals in the Old South that refuse to admit that slavery is wrong. Some even say that Black Folks should have been more grateful to their masters. The rest of us call these people “rednecks.”

I agree with the rednecks in supporting slavery, but I’m for a very selective form of slavery. I’m for enslaving all the rednecks that think that slavery is OK. Let’s make them the field workers. Wouldn’t they look great in shackles and chains!

For all the less laborious work, we should enslave all the people that support imperialism in either its prehistoric

(tribute-paying) form or its modern (national concentration camp) form.

I'll tell you all something else I support: good old fashioned flower wars, such as the Aztecs had. Let's take all of those latent homosexual, Big Brother politicians that support military spending and warfare as a means of population control and preserving savagery – all of them, from all over the world – and let's have them lead their troops, all the other latent homosexuals who love to fight all the time, into battle. We can set aside the whole state of Nevada, outside of its few cities, as the Flower War Field. We'll only need to send them tanker trucks full of water because they can eat each other. When there's only one left standing, we can display him in a zoo somewhere where he'll get plenty of attention but not be able to hurt anyone. Does this sound good?

Ok, listen up all you rednecks at Poverty Point and Washington University that refuse to recognize the Aboriginal African Americans. Here's how they, the AAAs, enlarged the Poverty Point mound, circa 14,630 years BPE, in only 30-90 days.

All those people in the remote west – the garrison at Beringia, the settlements in Oregon, in California, along the Colorado River and at Taos, New Mexico – were recalled to their heartland to help shore it up (secure it in the event of another Great Flood). At least one mound had to be enlarged into a platform mound in every community. (The graded ramps leading to the platforms were generally put either on the side facing the nearest stream or the side

facing the Gulf of Mexico.) Poverty Point was the most necessary of all the mounds they needed. It was just far enough inland as to be deemed safe once enlarged. Moreover, there were many thousands of people living in this area where “Fish River” (the Mississippi) and its bayous and streams were teeming with fish, enough fish to feed all of the recalled colonists.

What they perceived as an emergency need to expand mounds into platform mounds would have left them little time for baby making and parenting. They may have been compulsively still at work on their mounds when, 13,200 years BPE, the Amerindians arrived.

This concludes the Social Science Videos of the Peace Love and Progress Party. I won't be adding any more unless you write to me and convince me to do so.

I know that most of you do not like to read because you were forced to read so much BS in Big Brother's schools. But if you have any time or inclination to read anything, and I do mean *anything*; it should be *Decoding the Deluge* and the other books of the Peace Love and Progress Party. All of them are FREE to download, as digital ebooks, at **[http:PeaceLoveAndProgressParty.org/downloads](http://PeaceLoveAndProgressParty.org/downloads)**.

Thanks for viewing.

Dave,

January 8, 2020

TOC



29. Ted Turner, LeBron James and the Leading Citizens of Chillicothe Ohio Reject the PLP and its Proposed “Reality World, the Antipode to Disney World, where Honest Adults Come to Congregate and Learn”

Ted Turner (in a separate, March 1st email)
LeBron James (in a separate, March 1st email)
Honorable Chillicothe Mayor Joe Wilder

Honorable Chillicothe Mayor Luke Feeney
Office Manager Kathy Fletchtner
Honorable Chillicothe Council President Bruce Arnold
Honorable Chillicothe Council Clerk John Fosson
Honorable Chillicothe Dustin Proehl
Honorable Chillicothe Councilman Devon Shoemaker
Honorable Chillicothe Councilwoman Ceil Corcoran
Honorable Chillicothe Councilman Greg Phillips
Honorable Chillicothe Councilwoman Kathy Payne
Honorable Chillicothe Councilwoman Diedra Nickerson
Honorable Chillicothe Councilman David Tatman
Honorable Chillicothe Councilwoman Courtney Lewis
Honorable Chillicothe Councilwoman Courtney Gillum
And such other leading citizens that should be privy to
this message

February 28, 2020

RE: The Present Political Situation and the Prospect of
Headquartering the Peace Love and Progress Party in
Chillicothe

Gentlepersons,

I am an international person but an American by birth. I've spent most of my life in the two states to your left, the two to your right and California. I was driven from our homeland and forced to seek refuge in China by David Rockefeller, other permanent members of the Council on Foreign Relations and secret police agents, judges and New York Bar Associations that David and the Counsel controlled. They flagrantly violated my right to practice law and tried on at least three occasions to seriously injure or murder me.

Why? Because I am the world's best-ever-and-by-far social scientist. Their education, imagination and intelligence are totally disproportionate to their inherited wealth and power. This disproportionality and their latent homosexual (Orwellian) personalities cause them to be terrified of basic change and people like me that personify change. I scare the crap out of them.

But we are living on the INEVITABLE cusp of changes more basic and sweeping than at any time since the (second/permanent) Neolithic, since the onset of class society. Basic changes in the ways we live and think -- the dissolution of classes and nation-states and a collapse of the human population—are due.

The current epidemic that is starting to sweep the world is NOT due to a virus. There is no such thing as a virus that satisfies the Koch Postulates for causing a disease. In brief, *dis-ease* is triggered by trauma and causes organ tumult. Please digress from your reading of this message long enough to read the ten-page article, “The New Medicine of Ryke Geerd Hamer,” which may be found on **the Blogs Page of PeaceLoveAndProgressParty.org** or within the book, “Selected Works of David Huttner Volume 1,” which is FREE to download on **the Downloads Page of the same website**. The comprehensive New Social Science is also summarized in ten videos that are on YouTube.com. Search for the Party name, and they should pop up in ascending numerical order of their social science course numbers.

Common folks are beginning to realize that we cannot continue to live as we have, that we cannot continue

conventions that are based upon lies and wishful thinking. Humanity is literally drowning in its own lies.

The coming population collapse will be affected by either another Great Flood, World War III or the world-wide implementation of the comprehensive New Social Science of the Peace Love and Progress Party. The power to determine which course history takes, to determine how violently or peacefully we arrive at the new era may well be in your hands.

Why is it important for the Peace Love and Progress Party to headquarter in Chillicothe, Ohio?

Folks can only clearly see the way forward if they clearly and honestly know their past. Right now, people all over the world are worse off than a victim of total amnesia. An amnesia victim would at least know that he had suffered a trauma. He could depend upon the police or a hospital administration to connect him with friends and family that would help him to recover his memory.

With the sole exception of me and the few persons that have read the books of the Party or watched the ten videos, at YouTube.com, that summarize the New Social Science of the Peace Love and Progress Party; *people have blacked out our prehistory and are unaware of their own traumatization*. Most folks have a grasp only of man's last 5000 years. Even this, historical record, is replete with lies. Of the previous 100,000 to 200,000 years of *Homo sapiens'* existence and the previous 2,000,000,000 years of our genus' existence (genus referring to us and our parent species, *Homo erectus*); most people know absolutely nothing, and the desultory archaeological and anthropological records are replete with lies and wishful

thinking. Most folks have only a religious understanding, a hallucinatory and cartoon-like understanding, of our horrific prehistory, of the vast majority of our existence. One of the world's most harmful lies, and perhaps the greatest and most tragic American lie, is the hiding of the Aboriginal African Americans. The truth is:

- that they started coming to the Americas no later than 65,000 years ago, at least 52,000 years before the first, successful Amerindian migrants walked over Beringia;
- that they won the American Chapter of the Species War (the most protracted and traumatic series of events in the life of man, the cryptic major subject of all our religions and most of our holidays);
- that they slaughtered off the hundreds of thousands of *Homo erectus* people that were here before them, cannibalizing them mostly at the preferred living locations, level river terraces, burning the less edible remains (babies, bones and torsos) at these same locations and then covering the ashes with dirt that accumulated gradually into great mounds;
- that the Great Flood occurred roughly 14,634 years BPE (before the present era, year 2000), not long after the discovery of horticulture, spread like wildfire and sparked a global frenzy of slashing and burning to lay claim to the lowest, most fertile and easily irrigated lands, lands which no one had

previously owned and were assumed to belong to the *Homo erectus* gods;

- that the resultant and global deforestation and carbonation of the atmosphere caused a major ice sheet (probably the Greenland Ice Sheet) to fall (in three, major and successive pieces) into the sea at a time, only 6,000 years this side of the LGM, last glacial maximum, when the glaciers were still massive, raising the ocean level from roughly -300 feet to roughly -200 feet from where it is now and killing up to half the world's people and all of the first farmers;
- that the Aboriginal African Americans were the worst *immediate* victims of the Great Flood because they were a marine people that tended to hug the rivers and the coastlines and because their population center was the LAKES of Mexico and the Caribbean LAKE;
- that the Aboriginal African American population was so decimated by the Flood, that they were so traumatized by it and so busy converting their mounds into platform mounds (e.g. Cahokia and Poverty Point) that the incoming vagabonds from Asia found it easy to conquer them;
- that *guilt* (due to exterminating our parent species) and *fear* (due to the widespread belief that the Flood had been brought as punishment by the angry *Homo erectus* gods [later "the Holy Spirit"]) that take our lives

caused the Aboriginal African Americans and other peoples most severely victimized by the Flood to virtually delete *Homo erectus* and the Species War from their oral histories;

- that they distorted their oral histories and virtually expunged all memory of the Species War and our parent species because it was widely feared that even thinking about *Homo erectus* might incite his anger and elicit more punishment;
- that those peoples who expunged the memory of our parent species severed their link with the rest of nature, causing, by default, their crazy belief that we were created by some spook in the sky, different from all the other animals and plants;
- that this religious alienation from the natural world caused the most-Flood-victimized peoples to become the monsters of nature, to develop their false allopathic theories of disease and to universally shun and prejudice against dark-skinned people because the site of another great ape with dark skin similar to all the other great apes threatens to blow the lid off the lies, mythology and repression that hide the Species War and all the guilt, fear and trauma connected with it;
- and that the priests of the non-dark-skinned and worst Flood victims had a *carte blanche* in using imagination and creativity to develop the modern religions. The modern religions

promoted trade by abolishing blood sacrifice, condensing the thousands of gods into only a few memorable ones, and articulating the Golden Rule and extending it to all the faithful. Ironically, this enabled the peoples that had been most victimized by the Flood to ultimately rise to a higher cultural plateau than the other more “primitive” peoples (whose religions remained truer to our bloody past).

All of this truth, prehistory and, especially, Black Prehistory must be disseminated so as to improve the respect accorded to dark-skinned people in general and Black Americans in particular and to improve their own self-respect. This respect is necessary so as to facilitate the creation of equal opportunity and population control, the antidotes for the extreme K-quality and R-quantity strategies for reproductive competition.

These strategies, of the large animals and the rich on the one hand, and the small animals and the poor on the other hand, are what the class struggle is really about. They are the root cause of all of our problems, without exception, problems that (a) homophobia/latent homosexuality and (b) the literal belief in religion cap or hide. Another way of saying the same is to say that civilizing our world requires us to complete the transition to modernity that modern religion represents by extending the Golden Rule to the most important sphere of social life, the sphere of our reproductive competition.

Gentlepersons, can you see now why Chillicothe is so important?

Ross County and (especially) Chillicothe were living centers of the Amerindians, and, before them, the Aboriginal African Americans, and, before them, our *Homo erectus* parent species. Your area is where the mounds were most numerous, which is why Squier and Davis began the mounds excavations in Chillicothe. Chillicothe is the logical platform from which to tell the world the truth about us, our ancestors, our prehistory and the path that we must take to preserve and improve our civilization.

If I can find some intelligent allies in Chillicothe that will learn and help to spread the comprehensive, New Social Science, and that will help to defend me from the world's most insane people; then:

- I want to put Chillicothe on the world map, as the headquarters of the Peace Love and Progress Party;
- I want, with your help, and perhaps that of Mr. Ted Turner or Mr. Lebron James, Ohio favorite sons, to create in Chillicothe, "Reality World, the Antipode to Disney World, where Honest People come to Congregate and Learn;"
- I would like to manufacture, in Chillicothe, two new, electronic products;
- And I would like to create, in Chillicothe, a film production studio and to produce there at least ten motion pictures. One, "Finding Mr. Right," is registered at Screen Writers' Guild East. Three have never been shown to anyone. Another would be based upon my memoir, "Heaven Sent," one of the

thirteen Party books. Five more are in the incubation stage.

Thank you for your attention and consideration. If the majority of you believe that I and my fledgling party might find Chillicothe to be a friendly environment, please respond to this letter. Otherwise, I won't trouble you again.

Sincerely,

David Huttner

TOC



30. The New Era of Covid-19

Everyone that has learned anything about the revolutionary New Medicine of Ryke Geerd Hamer, long the much-censored leader in medicine, knows that there is no such thing as a virus that causes disease. All *dis-ease* is triggered by trauma (or in the case of a “cold,” a disappointment). Trauma causes our autonomic nervous system to switch on one organ system or another, resulting in the growth or perforation and (with resolution of the trauma) shrinkage or filling in of the perforations of an organ and the accompanying symptoms of pain, fever, etc.

Most simply put, the current trauma that is gripping the world is the growing awareness that our semi-

civilized, K and R class, Orwellian-latent-homosexual-dominated world is at the end of its tether.

The New Social Science has been predicting the coming of this new era for a very long time. This is what I have meant when telling people that *“Big Brother’s world is quickly coming to an end.”*

More precisely, what this means is that K and R extremes cannot continue to grow without consequences that are unacceptable to everyone (i. e. a population collapse, billions of people dying either via the Greenland mountain range of ice falling into the sea or WWII). Averting these catastrophes requires us to ***rapidly*** reduce both of the extreme strategies for reproductive competition (the K quality and the R quantity strategies), preferably to minimize them, by increasing, preferably maximizing, respectively, equal opportunity and population control – globally.

Of course, the loveless, angry and malicious (Orwellian) latent homosexuals that have dominated the semi-civilized, K and R world will have very few places in a civilized, equal opportunity and population-controlled world. Those places will generally be limited to prisons, insane asylums, psychiatrist couches and behind push-brooms.

It is, therefore, quite natural and inevitable for the Big Brothers and Sisters to be especially and deeply traumatized at this time. The more prominent they are, the more difficult it is for them to “come out of the closet” (remove the Third Mask that hides homosexuality).

Moreover, they can no more accept the reasons for their traumatization than they can accept their own homosexuality. The perennial way to totally shirk all responsibility for one's own problems is to attribute them to a hypothetical construct that invaded from the imperfect, natural world that "God" created during the six days before he created, in his own image, us.

The New Social Science, the new catechism for the new era, the coming, civilized new world, is FREE to download at PeaceLoveAndProgressParty.org.

Big Brothers and Big Sisters are sure to denounce me for telling you the truth. They are sure to claim that it is irresponsible and counter-productive to interfere with their emergency efforts to kick our economies into reverse in an effort to stop the falling of the Greenland mountain range of ice.

In fact, our disagreement is not over the *pace* of our economies. I've been denouncing Big Brother's growth mania and calling for economic shrinkage since 1969. Our disagreement is over the *means* of slowing our economies. *Big Brother has created a phony, lying means of slowing our economies in an effort to save face.* In doing so, he is adding another layer of lies to cultures that are already drowning us in lies. Lies, in the long-run, have only ill effects. The truth, by definition, is all the knowledge and information that advances human evolution.

The Peace Love and Progress Party, the PLP, also synonymous with the "Popular Lincoln Party," deplores lies and fully agrees with the only great leader that

America ever produced, the only U.S. President that wasn't a latent homosexual or latent bi-sexual male, the man who was perhaps the greatest leader of all time and at least the greatest leader since Julius Caesar.

“I am a firm believer in the people. If given the truth, they can be relied upon to meet any national crisis. The great point is to bring them the real facts.” – Abraham Lincoln

For **Peace Love and Progress**,

Dave Huttner

March 21, 2020

TOC

October 3, 2022 addendum: I undertook a survey of patients with the disease. The article summarizing the findings is Chapter 38 of this volume. Findings showed that latent homosexual people are likely to be the first in their families to fall victim to the disease. Chapter 3 (B) vi of *What the Non-Chinese Peoples Must Do to Compete and End P(l)andemics* reports that preparations for this pandemic were being made, in the West, long before it was announced. The final decision to launch the campaign of fear and lies, to claim that the pneumonia and flu epidemic that had broken out in Wuhan, China was due to a mysterious “Corona,” later “Covid-19” virus, was made within hours of me telling Chinese spies, in Xian, China, where, for a month I had been updating my research on the Aboriginal African Americans and the Great Flood,

that – far from retracting my earlier findings – I had found a fourth method of proving that the Great Flood actually occurred, 14,634 years BPE (before the present era, 2000 A. D.) and that, by inference, it is soon to happen again.

Contractions of the stomach and vomiting, “the flu,” is caused by something we “can’t stomach.” [20] That something is usually a traumatic awareness that we are repressing. The flu often precedes or accompanies pneumonia, a fear of death crisis.

Perhaps the best proof that the biggest of the Big Brothers, Orwellian latent homosexuals that dominate our world, are manipulating this epidemic in an effort to slow the demise of their class society and the birth of the civilized, classless, nationless, equal opportunity and population-controlled society we must become is the name they have chosen for their make-believe virus: “Covid-19.” “Covid” sounds like “covert.” Nineteen (“19”) is one before twenty (“20”). Twenty is 10×2 , ten symbolizing perfect, and two symbolizing love. Those poor souls dread the coming of the New World in which there will be no place for persons like themselves that cannot love.

TOC



31. Fellow Americans

Fellow Americans, President Trump is correct in telling us that *we must restart business and industry*. We cannot allow the present crisis to paralyze us. Neither can we continue to throw money at a crisis whose causes we don't understand. Paralysis and money-squandering will reduce us to a poverty-stricken Third World country.

In his classic work, Democracy in America, Alexis de Tocqueville prophetically predicted and warned against our present behavior,

“I have no hesitation in predicting that, if the people of the United States is ever involved in serious difficulties, its taxation (H or deficit spending) will speedily be increased to the rate of that which prevails in the aristocracies and monarchies of Europe.” --the last sentence of Chapter 13

But President Trump lacks the boldness (or rashness) to tell you the whole truth regarding the current crisis. And we MUST learn that truth. We MUST learn the real causes of the present crisis before restarting our economy. We CANNOT return to business as usual. *We CANNOT resume our lives under the conventional lies, self-deceptions and illusions that led us to this crisis.*

Everyone that has learned anything about the revolutionary New Medicine of Ryke Geerd Hamer, long the much-censored leader in medicine, knows that there is no such thing as a virus that causes disease. All *dis-ease* is triggered by trauma (or in the case of a “cold,” a disappointment). Trauma causes our autonomic nervous system to switch on one organ system or another, resulting in the growth and (with resolution of the trauma) shrinkage of an organ and the accompanying symptoms of pain, fever, etc. See “**The New Medicine of Ryke Geerd Hamer**” for the truth about dis-ease.

Most simply put, the current trauma that is gripping the world is the growing awareness that our semi-civilized, K and R class (quality and quantity reproductive strategies), Orwellian-latent-homosexual-dominated world is at the end of its tether. This awareness has caused a global fear of death syndrome, a pneumonia pandemic, for which latent homosexual people are especially vulnerable.

The New Social Science has been predicting the coming of this new era for a very long time. This is what I have meant

when telling people that “*Big Brother’s world is quickly coming to an end.*”

More precisely, what this means is that K and R extreme behavior cannot continue without consequences that are unacceptable to everyone (i.e. a population collapse, billions of people dying either via the Greenland mountain range of ice falling into the sea or WWIII).

*Averting these catastrophes requires us to do more than just minimize our production of greenhouse gasses. We must strike at the root of all our problems. We must minimize the negative side of our mixed emotions toward one another, minimize the negativity that results from our failure to set rational limits upon our reproductive competition, minimize K and R by maximizing, respectively, equal opportunity and population control. Moreover, we must transition to this new and civilized world with a 25-year, **global** moratorium on human procreation.*

America still has the wealth, power and influence to lead the world, to be the midwife of the new and civilized world that is struggling to be born. But we shall quickly lose that opportunity if we fail to act expeditiously, responsibly and intelligently.

But loveless, angry, mendacious and malicious (Orwellian) latent homosexuals that have dominated the semi-civilized, K and R world will have very few places in a civilized, equal opportunity and population controlled world. Those places will generally be limited to prisons, insane asylums, psychiatrist couches and behind push-brooms.

It is, therefore, quite natural and inevitable for the Big Brothers and Sisters to be especially and deeply traumatized at this time.

Moreover, they can no more accept the reasons for their traumatization than they can accept their own homosexuality. The perennial way to totally shirk all responsibility for one's own problems is to attribute them to a hypothetical construct that invaded from the imperfect, natural world that "God" created "during the six days before he created, in his own image, us."

Everyone else, everyone capable of love, everyone who is NOT part of the worst part of the problem, can become part of the solution. Doing so requires one to learn the New Social Science and to help disseminate it. The blogs are FREE to read, the books are FREE to download, and the videos are FREE to watch at **PeaceLoveAndProgressParty.org**.

The biggest (richest and sickest) of the Big Brothers and Big Sisters will never come out of the closet and reform their malicious and mendacious personalities voluntarily. They are likely to continue to drag the world down with them for another 20-50 years before we can completely remove them from politics.

These biggest Big Brothers and Sisters are sure to denounce me for telling you the truth. They are sure to claim that it is irresponsible and counter-productive to interfere with their emergency efforts to kick our economies into reverse in an effort to stop the falling of the Greenland mountain range of ice.

In fact, our disagreement is not over the *pace* of our economies and the *over-growth* of our population. I've been denouncing Big Brother's growth mania and calling for economic and population *shrinkage* since 1969. Our disagreement is over the *means* of shrinking our economies and population.

Big Brother has created a phony, lying means of slowing our economies in an effort to save face. In so doing, he is adding another layer of lies to cultures that are already drowning us in lies. Lies, in the long-run, have only ill effects. The truth, by definition, is all the knowledge and information that advances human evolution.

The **Peace Love and Progress Party**, the PLP, also synonymous with the "Popular Lincoln Party," deplores lies and fully agrees with the only great leader that America ever produced, the only U.S. President that wasn't a latent homosexual or latent bi-sexual male, the man who was perhaps the greatest leader of all time and at least the greatest leader since Julius Caesar.

"I am a firm believer in the people. If given the truth, they can be relied upon to meet any national crisis. The great point is to bring them the real facts." – Abraham Lincoln

For **Peace Love and Progress**,

Dave Huttner

April 11, 2020

TOC



32. Dollars and Sense

It has occurred to me that I must couch my messages in monetary terms because money is the one thing that all my countrymen understand. Here is the main message:

Civilization advances in direct proportion to the rights and responsibilities that it recognizes. Rights and responsibilities are opposite sides of the same coins.

The coin that we must mint to solve any and all of our problems, the coin of the purest gold is a coin that every individual and every nation must hold sacred as our greatest treasure. Its sides are pictured below.

Dave

Peace Love and Progress Party Founder

April 13, 2020

340

TOC



33. Protocol

If, instead of expecting politicians to lie to us, we were to make it a felony for them to do so; they would all be serving life sentences! If I had my druthers, we'd be addressing them and referring to them as "The Honorable Inmate from New York" or "His Excellency, the President of Cell Block Number 9" or "Chairman of the Joint Committee on Latrine Operations," etc.

Dave

PeaceLoveAndProgressparty.org

April 14, 2020

TOC



34. Plandemic

Folks, this is a new word that everyone needs to add to their vocabulary.

Plandemic (n) intensified and comprehensive misleadership of religious babies by lying and malicious, latent homosexual politicians, in the same spirit and tradition as “In God We Trust” or “Gott Sei Mit Uns,” etc. but with the object of shrinking economies and populations, reversing their perennial and manic growth policies in time to avert a catastrophe (e. g. the sliding of the Greenland Mountain Range of ice into the sea and the killing of billions of people) and to do so without losing face or doing the right thing (minimizing the extreme K

and R reproductive strategies by maximizing equal opportunity and population control).

For **Peace Love and Progress**,

Dave

April 17, 2020

TOC



35. President Trump Shares the Genius of his Scientist-Inventor Uncle

Tuesday, May 5, after the Washington Post and MSN News:

The President has often said that he and his uncle, John G. Trump, share the same genes and represent a rare breed of “super genius.” John G., pictured above with his invention, was an MIT professor and National Medal of Science winner.

John G. believed that at least one malady could be treated by the “direct injection of electrons into a patient’s skin.” John cited tests showing that this procedure could “destroy or inactivate hepatitis virus in blood plasma.”

Unfortunately, John G. missed his bid for science immortality because, there having been “some casualties

among volunteers,” he was unable to persuade anyone to use his device.

Speculation has it – after the resounding rejection of Donald’s injection of disinfectants suggestion for treating Corona Virus – that he is considering the further development of Uncle John’s device.

In contemplation of its prospects for commercial and corona virus success, one has to wonder:

- Will the electrons be emitted from the tip of the device?
- Will they be carried by a viscous, milky serum?
- Where in the patient’s body will they be injected?
- How many brothers did John G. have?
- Was one of the brothers named “Dick”?
- And, will the device be named and marketed as “Big Dick”?

Dave Huttner

Peace Love and Progress Party Founder

May 5, 2020

TOC



36. Message to Microsoft Regarding Pollyanna Publicity Stunts

Let's get real Mr. Gates and Microsoft. Regarding your latest boast, at <https://lnkd.in/gWqnGYJ>, of helping to rationally manage the planet's resources, doing so requires us not only to monitor the *supplies* but also to CONTROL THE HUMAN DEMAND FOR THEM. Wake up from your traumatization and religious (hallucinatory) versions of our horrific prehistory and basic psychology. We MUST rationalize our reproductive competition because we are at the top of Earth's food chain, without a natural predator, and there is NO god or devil to control us as "they" are merely symbols for the positive and negative aspects, respectively, of 4 groups of ancestors

and relatives and one individual -- all of these universal elements of the godhead being people with whom we are obsessed owing to the strong mixed emotions that we have or had for them.

Many years ago, I invited Microsoft to bundle my major work, "Decoding the Deluge and Finding the Path for Civilization," ROYALTY-FREE, with Windows. It and other works now constitute the comprehensive NEW SOCIAL SCIENCE of the Peace Love and Progress Party (<http://PeaceLoveAndProgressParty.org>). That offer is still good, Bill. Want to really do some good for humanity and not just create favorable PR among the dumbest wishful thinkers? Bundle it.

Dave Huttner

Peace Love and Progress Party Founder

May 9, 2020



37. Email to McDonalds Corporate Headquarters

To: Press@us.mcd.com <Press@us.mcd.com>;

Gentlemen,

Your corporate website tells of your efforts to reduce packaging and waste and greenhouse gas emissions. In my studied opinion, the present *Plandemic* of the biggest Big Brothers (loveless, lying and malicious latent homosexual tycoons and their politicians) is far too little and too late to stop the Greenland Mountain Range of ice from sliding into the sea and killing billions of people.

However, there is a very positive role that McDonalds can play, starting today, in helping us transition to a sustainable world. Implement a “McDonalds Stops Waste”

program. Sell “individual serving kits,” ISKs, like the one pictured below at all of your outlets.



This one sells on the Internet for \$10. At that price, you could probably have it made and sell it at a profit. You could offer customers a 5% discount on all orders for which they used their ISK. You and other fast food chains could standardize your serving sizes to conform to the size of these containers. Customers could apply their names to an adhesive label on the top of the kit. Students could store them in their bookbags, office workers in their desks and motor vehicle operators in their glove boxes.

Were you to use your power and influence to spearhead such a program, McDonalds would acquire a noble and progressive, clean and green image. Additional, subtle benefits would include (1) your employees being able to hail customers by their names instead of receipt numbers

and (2) customers feeling good instead of bad about themselves when they leave your outlets.

Please seriously consider adopting such a program.

Sincerely,

David Huttner

Peace Love and Progress Party Founder

PeaceLoveAndProgressParty.org

TOC



38. EMAIL TO CARTOONIST HENRY PAYNE

Dear Mr. Payne,

On December 22nd, last, I traveled from my home in Nantong, China to the Ancient Cities Youth Hostel, in Xian for the purpose of updating my research on the Aboriginal African Americans and writing the scripts for “Social Science 401 the Aboriginal African Americans Parts I and II.” (Xian looms large in our Species War prehistory, so I figured it would be an appropriate and stimulating place to do the work. It was.)

Spies from, at least, four countries followed me there. No doubt, their Big Brother (latent homosexual) leaders were hoping that I would reverse my declarations: (1) as of 1969, that we must shrink our populations and economies; (2) as of 1989, that another great flood is coming that will take billions of lives; and (3) as of April 2,

2015, that the Great Flood actually occurred 14,634 years BPE, not long after the discovery of horticulture, wiping out up to half the world's people, all of the first farmers and at least half of the Aboriginal African Americans, a marine people that hugged the coastlines and the Mississippi River Valley and whose population center was the Caribbean LAKE and the LAKES of Mexico. (The ocean level was about 300 feet lower prior to The Flood and rose about 100 feet after The Flood.)

I was unable to accommodate their wishful thinking. Instead, I found additional and powerful evidence (in the archaeological record for the arrowheads of the Southeastern USA) to verify all the above hypotheses. (You can read the video scripts or access the videos from <https://PeaceLoveAndProgressParty.org/Videos> .) I gave out my findings, the updated texts, to two Chinese spies on January 18th. One or two days later, pneumonia victims in Wuhan started being described as suffering from a "Corona Virus." There is no such thing as a virus that causes a disease. The German Courts settled this issue about a decade ago. If you are not familiar with the findings and court battles of microbiologist Stefan Lanka, you may read about him online. More importantly, for your own health and that of your loved ones, if you don't already know about the New Medicine of Ryke Geerd Hamer; I urge you to read a ten-page essay so-entitled at the Blogs Page of the website referenced above.

Conclude what you will from all of these facts, but I find it impossible *not* to conclude that:

- The biggest of the Big Brothers (who are too arrogant to listen and too stupid to read) started learning from me when I started making videos of my work;
- The Greenland mountain range of ice, **WHICH HAS A MEAN ELEVATION OF 7005 FEET**, is poised to fall into the sea at any moment;
- The consensus estimation of glaciologists, that the Greenland ice, if it falls any time soon, will raise the ocean level 23 feet and send out a tidal wave of double that height, is probably correct;
- The biggest of the Big Brothers now realize this to be true, have kicked their millennia-long, manic growth policies into reverse in an effort to avert the catastrophe, and have attributed the crisis to a disease in an effort to save face;
- The trauma that is gripping the world and causing the present epidemic is the growing, public awareness that Big Brother's (latent homosexuals') semi-civilized, K and R Strategy world is at the end of its tether. [The extreme K (quality reproductive) and R (quantity reproductive) Strategies (the actual class struggle) cannot continue without a catastrophic population collapse (i.e. either the coming of another great flood or WWII).]

Mr. Payne, you are my favorite cartoonist; and all of this is grist for your mill. *I suggest that you do at least one cartoon that drives home the point that the modern-religion-*

generated, false beliefs in viruses and allopathic disease are aggravated by the Covid-19 Masquerade, increasing the demand for packaging and creating more mountains of garbage. To illustrate, you might show rows and ranks of masked people swimming in garbage and struggling to keep their heads afloat. One of them blows a whistle and another, their leader, shouts, "Time to replace the masks!"

Saluting you!

David Huttner

May 9, 2020

TOC



39. The Rough Road Ahead

Our world, humanity, is in a downward spiral. We are drowning in our own lies. The only way out is for us to become honest about ourselves and our ancestors, for only thus can people clearly see the correct path ahead, the path for a civilized, happy and sustainable world. We must weed all the lies out of our cultures.

But the loveless, angry and malicious, latent homosexual ruling classes and their similar, chosen political leaders are the people least capable of being honest. Asking them to be honest is like asking pigs to fly or dogs to do physics.

For Peace Love and Progress,

Dave Huttner

May 11, 2020

TOC



(Thomas Cole's "The Course of Empire Destruction," 1836)

40. The New Dark Age & How and Why we Must Minimize it

Eras end when conditions change so as to end the basic beliefs that underpin the era. Tribute-paying imperialism ended with the Roman Empire when the majority of the empires' peoples knew how arbitrary and unjust it was and refused to pay tribute to Rome. Julius Caesar, the most enlightened man of the era, tried to introduce reforms to address injustices; but the biggest Big Brothers (the richest and worst latent homosexual patrician scoundrels) preferred to assassinate Caesar rather than compromise.

The ancient world of tribute-paying-and-collecting empires was succeeded by a Dark Age that lasted roughly a thousand years. During this time, the Roman Catholic

Church ruled Europe with an iron hand. The Church was able to rise to power because its rule and the ethical straightjacket that it imposed upon society was generally deemed preferable to anarchy.

But the Church personified Paul's Jesus Myth, a myth that is based entirely upon magic and childish wishful thinking. One can't be both mature and intelligent and still believe in it. The most effective Church leaders didn't believe in it either. These worst possible scoundrels merely used the myth to advance their own careers. Thus, the Church selected for the most naïve, the most stupid and the most sinister people. The Church stunted trade and learning throughout its dominions and reigned over a Dark Age that lasted 1000 years.

Gradually, the bourgeois class, whose power is based entirely upon wealth acquired through the production and trade of commodities (goods intended for the market) ushered in an age of concentration camp imperialism. Peoples were divided and exploited differentially by locking the Rs into nation-states whose governments the biggest Big Brothers (latent homosexual, capitalist K scoundrels) could control. The bourgeois era of concentration camp imperialism has now come to an end.

Why? Because the real, underlying class struggle is independent of the different characters imposed upon it by changes in the principal forces of production. The common and perpetual class struggle is between the extreme K (quality) and R (quantity) Strategies for reproductive competition. In our time, the K and R class

struggle has grown to a proportion that the physical environment can no longer tolerate. The Greenland mountain range of ice is ready to fall into the sea and kill billions of people with the resulting tsunami and sea level rise. Were it not the polar ice, any one of a number of other vital ecosystems would be on the brink of collapse as a result of our inability to control our reproductive competition, the human population and our hostility for one another.

The loveless, angry and malicious, latent homosexual Ks are attempting to retain state power and maintain their domination of society by misrepresenting (lying about) the trauma that is gripping the world. All *dis-ease* (tumultuous growth and shrinkage of an organ system) is triggered by trauma. “Viruses” don’t exist. They are hypothetical constructs promoted by our religious alienation from nature and ignorance of how our autonomic nervous system works. See “The New Medicine of Ryke Geerd Hamer,” at <https://PeaceLoveAndProgressParty.org/Blogs>, for a basic understanding of all disease. Attributing the present pneumonia epidemic, a fear of death syndrome, to a viral disease is enabling the Big Brothers to reverse their insane millennia-long growth policies without losing face.

But by propagating this big lie, the “Covid-19” or “Corona Virus” pandemic; they have added a huge layer of lies to a world that is already drowning in its own lies. They are selecting for the most infantile, stupid and sinister people and stunting trade and learning of every sort. *They have ushered in a new Dark Age.*

The only way to stop this Dark Age, to stop the loveless, malicious and insane latent homosexual Big Brothers from retarding humanity as the Catholic Church did for 1000 years is to combat their lies with the truth.

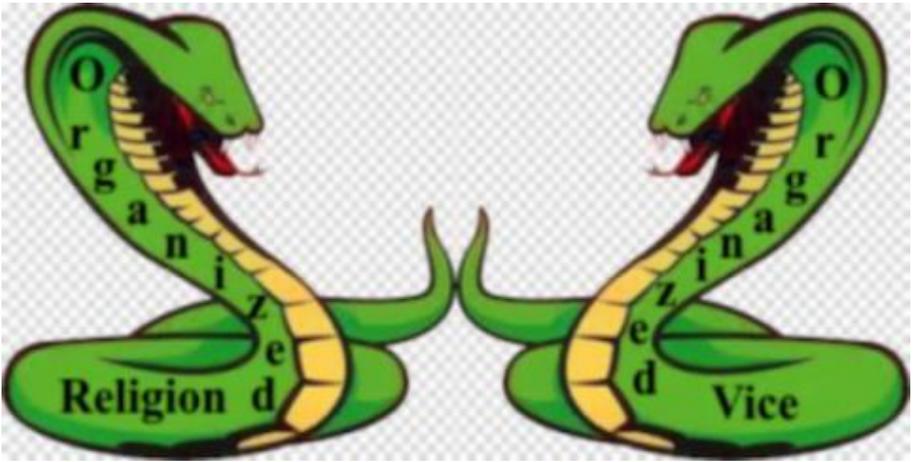
The truth, by definition, is all the knowledge and information that advances human evolution. Lies, though they advance their creators and supporters in the short run, retard all of us in the long run.

Dave Huttner

Peace Love and Progress Party Founder

May 13, 2020

TOC



41. Twin Cobras

In a previous blog, I said that civilization progresses in direct proportion to the rights and responsibilities that it recognizes. I also said that rights and responsibilities are opposite sides of the same valuable coins, and that the most valuable coin represents equal opportunity and population control.

Civilization is retarded and all of us are held back by licentious behaviors and even licentious institutions that can be conceived as opposite sides of poisonous snakes or twin snakes. Needless to say, the deadliest snake sides or twin snakes are the K (quality) and the R (quantity) reproductive strategies.

A much more insidious snake or pair of twin vipers that few people recognize is the pair depicted above. *Organized religions prey upon and preserve the stupidity of the, mostly R, people. The organizers of vice operations, i.e. drugs, prostitution, loan sharking and gambling, prey upon*

the suicidal tendencies and misery of the Rs. Misery tends to increase stupidity and vice versa, so the perpetrators of organized religion and organized vice are symbionts, opposite sides of the same snake or twin snakes.

The widespread desperation caused by runaway K and R Strategies (an unrestrained class struggle) makes misery and stupidity among the great mass of people, the Rs, inevitable. As with all of our problems, misery and stupidity can't be legislated away. Laws that attempt to protect the victims fail because the victims don't perceive themselves as victims. Laws against victimless crimes are futile and only generate increased conflict and disrespect for the state that issues them.

The twin predators of organized religion and organized vice thrive in hard times. Expect them to grow to unprecedented proportions during the dark age that we have entered.

The only way to rid ourselves of these predators and any of our widespread and persistent problems is to educate the people, to tell them the truth, the whole truth about us and our ancestors and to implement equal opportunity and population control.

Implementing and enforcing equal opportunity and population control is really the only thing for which government is needed. Ironically, the lack of both equal opportunity and population control is the one thing that the insane, latent homosexual Ks refuse to recognize as a problem. The K class and all the members of their states do a Mexican hat dance around the root cause of all our

problems. By attacking only the infinite *symptoms* of the root problem, they guarantee the continuation of our savagery and the continuous growth of government as a useless parasite upon the public body.

Dave

Peace Love and Progress Party Founder

May 20, 2020

TOC



(Former US Vice President Joe Biden, US President Donald Trump and PRC President Xi Jin Ping)

42. The Three Stooges

Within the US, the Democrats are hoping to gain control of the Senate and the Presidency by criticizing President Trump for not relying more upon the traditional medical industry for guidance prior to and during the present epidemic. Those of you that have kept up with the last ten blogs of the Peace Love and Progress Party (at <https://PeaceLoveAndProgressParty.org/Blogs>) know what utter nonsense this claim is. The conventional medical industry knows next to nothing about *dis-ease* and our autonomic nervous system, which plays the critical role in all disease. Their allopathic (Neolithic) theory of disease and the belief in viruses is only one step removed from the worldview and medicine of our Paleolithic ancestors who held that all death and disease was punishment sent by the *Homo erectus* gods (via the Grim Reaper/Awade/Valkyries, the death messenger/Banshee or, still later, the Holy Spirit). The traditional *dis-ease* industry only sucks our blood and aggravates disease by interfering with organ systems and processes that this industry doesn't understand. The Democrat/opportunists, who are in bed with the AMA, the

American Hospital Association and Big Pharma, will only make matters worse!

Meanwhile, the Plandemic agreement between the two greatest powers, the US and China, appears to be unraveling. Even if the “Corona Virus” fear mongering takes an additional 347,000 lives, worldwide, between now and January 19, 2021, the first anniversary of the Plandemic; 694,000 deaths won’t come close to erasing the expected annual population increase, which now stands at over 7,882,000 additional people (<https://www.proacct.com.au/2020/02/real-time-world-population-growth-wow/>). Also, minor changes in our behavior aren’t enough to compensate for our net greenhouse effect. Each one of us takes in oxygen and emits greenhouse gases and replaces trees, which generally do the opposite, with food crops. Food crops don’t exhale much oxygen, don’t hold much water in the ground, don’t cool the ground, don’t lower the barometric pressure and don’t suck the rain clouds inland.

As if the attempts to reverse the millennia-long, manic and insane growth policies and stop the Greenland mountain range of ice from falling into the sea and killing billions of people weren’t half-hearted enough, the two great powers are now signaling a return to the old growth mania.

President Trump is calling for a global trade ban on 33 Chinese corporations. China is warning Australia not to participate in this ban. Each side wants to protect domestic jobs or create more domestic jobs. This is a

perfect example of how foreign policy is an extension of domestic policy, in this case, growth policy.

The two great powers are each trying to sit between two stools. They can't decide whether to cooperate and create a civilized world or to continue the old savagery, continue the K-quality and R-quantity extreme reproduction strategies, growth of the human population, social problems of every sort and the many-sided and continuous attacks upon the natural environment, attacks upon all the other species of animals and plants that are our distant relatives and that we ought to be managing responsibly, attacks that have led to the present dilemma.

None of the Big Brothers, loveless, angry, lying and malicious latent homosexuals, have sense enough to lead us into the new and civilized world that is struggling to be born. Solving any of our problems and emerging into that world will require the major nations to cooperate, to minimize the K and R Strategies (maximize equal opportunity and population control) *domestically* and to agree upon a similar *international* plan.

The Peace Love and Progress Party and its founder, yours truly, are the only political party and persons with such a plan. Visit us at PeaceLoveAndProgressParty.org, learn the New Social Science, build a party cell in your local and help us push the Big Brothers and Big Sisters -- who only pretend to be leaders -- aside.

Dave Huttner, **Peace Love and Progress Party** Founder,
May 25, 2020 **TOC**



43. Permaculture

I had stayed up past midnight watching Youtube videos. I can watch permaculture vids till Joel Salatin's cows come home.

At one point in this videathon, Lani Malmburg was sitting, as usual, in her lawn chair, bib overalls and crumpled hat, chewing on a straw, goats everywhere, and declaiming, "The only thing smarter than a weed is a goat, and the only thing smarter than a goat is a border collie."

I remember thinking that chimps and gorillas ought to be in that sentence somewhere.

Minnie and Michael were howling, turning flips and making a commotion as only chimps can. Somebody on “Banana Street,” the chimp version of Sesame Street, had told a good joke.

“Hush now, or you’ll wake your father,” Annie signed to them. “You know how upset he is after losing yesterday’s election.”

Sam, the husband/father, had lost his party’s nomination for governor. His policies had not been at issue. His Harmony Party had dominated the world for almost a hundred years. Population control and equal opportunity – within the various species – were accepted as necessities, second only to air and water.

“So why did Dad lose to that other monkey-face, Mom?” signed Michael.

“I don’t know. You’ll have to ask the others. Minnie, give me that blouse. There’s a hole in it.”

Annie could sew well enough, but she found it difficult to thread the needle. So Jill, Joel Salatin’s adopted granddaughter, the current mistress of the farm, did most of the sewing. Jill was happy to have something other than cooking to do. She and Jack, themselves both adopted, had two adopted children of their own. The global moratorium on human procreation had ended long ago, but most humans had come to prefer adoption over procreation. Adopted children were easier to raise and usually turned out to be more loyal and dedicated to the parents’ ideals.

Michael knuckle-walked into the dining room where the others were sipping coffee and finishing their soy bacon and eggs. Jack sat at the head of a massive, oaken table, built to accommodate the large steel chairs of the two gorillas, Pops and Mabel.

“So why did Dad lose the election?” Michael signed.

Jack shrugged.

Mabel signed: “That other monkey-face has a toothy smile.”

Pops signed: “I think Sam has a communication problem. He’s got to confine himself to the standard sign language, even if it means all of us having to diminish our vocabularies.”

“You’re both wrong,” signed Jill. “The other guy stars in his own reality TV show.”

The chimps had taken over politics everywhere, them being so naturally cooperative; but the competition among them was fierce.

Jill started to gather up the dirty dishes; but Mabel nudged her aside, preferring to do them herself.

It was Sunday morning and time for their weekly trip to Walmart, the only store that carried all their sizes. “Well, I guess I’ll hitch Homer to the wagon,” signed Jack.

“I’ve already hitched him,” signed Pops. “Do you want me to drive?”

“No, he knows the way.”

Annie appeared in the doorway and ordered all six of the primate children, the next generation of Salatin farmers, to finish watching the Banana Street English lessons. Although pencils and pens were mostly beyond the grasp of the chimps and gorillas, all of them were good at signing and English comprehension. Minnie had even started learning Spanish when the network discontinued it. Too difficult for the average ape.

That’s when the phone rang, and I awoke from my beautiful dream. A voice on the other end was trying to tell me something in Chinese.

Dave

Peace Love and Progress Party Founder

May 29, 2020

TOC



(Kurt Vonnegut, photo by Sean Murphy)

44. Remembering Kurt Vonnegut

I first met Kurt on Second Avenue in New York City, at some time in the early 1980s. I had read many of his novels during undergraduate school. I was genuinely thrilled to meet him and discover that we lived only five or six blocks apart. We are both from Indianapolis. For several years, my father had managed the machinery department of the hardware company that his grandfather founded. One of Kurt's plays, "God Bless you, Mr. Rosewater," was running at the time, in a Lower East Side playhouse. Kurt gave me two free tickets.

Like me, Kurt was a free thinker, an atheist and a pacifist. He knew that violence doesn't solve problems. It only

aggravates problems and is inexcusable except in self-defense and as a last resort.

Unlike me, Kurt married his high school sweetheart and had three children to support while still a young man. He had published only two short stories and one novel before adopting three more children, children orphaned by the death of his sister and brother-in-law. Years later, with a second wife, he adopted a fourth child, thus having seven in all!

Kurt felt the need to understand prehistory and used his G. I. Bill money to enroll in an anthropology masters program at the University of Chicago. But he didn't have the luxury of plumbing the distant past as I did. He failed as an anthropologist. He was under too much pressure to make money with his pen.

The ruling K Class, their state and all the dull-witted people whom they are able to brainwash have never been very tolerant of free thinkers, especially in the USA. In walking that high wire between subtlety and irrelevance on the one side and censorship and poverty on the other, Kurt had to err on the side of subtlety. The "black humor" for which he earned fame exaggerated the insanity of our world while stopping short of identifying historical causes or advocating political policies. This caused many readers to miss Kurt's messages and enabled right-wing critics to sound plausible in accusing him of frivolousness.

Kurt died in 2007. Toward the end of his life, some critics were even calling him "distant," "nasty," "cruel" and "scary." He was, no doubt, often depressed and morose.

What sane American wasn't after the invasions of Iraq, the most blatantly aggressive and darkest days of American imperialism? The most shameful chapter in our nation's history? The most shameless and stupid Americans of those days perceived all the rest of us as distant, cruel or nasty.

Of course, the most stupid people never experience fascist persecution. They can't imagine what it's like to not be able to hold a good job, obtain a professional license or date someone that isn't a police agent. I can't say for certain that Kurt's second wife was a professional or co-opted police agent, as were my wives; but on the two occasions when I visited him at his home, we sat outside on the steps of his townhouse while she stood in the window scowling.

Despite all the challenges posed by the police state, Kurt created a distinguished and prolific body of work: fourteen novels, five plays, five non-fiction works and three short story collections. If I live to be 200, I'll never write fiction as well as Kurt could. His collection, "Welcome to the Monkey House," is the best collection of short stories I've ever read. They make you laugh and cry.

Kurt was too old and didn't live long enough to see the light at the end of the tunnel. To remain vital, retain the confidence of the people, not grow moribund and not focus people's attention upon its inhumanity and environmental destructiveness; K and R (class) society has to keep improving the forces of production, has to keep incorporating labor-saving technologies. But this, in

turn, requires an ever-increasing scale of production, ever-growing markets, an ever-growing human population and ever-growing inequality. Global warming's grand finale, the falling and submergence of the Greenland mountain range of ice, which caused the first Great Flood that killed up to half the world's people, 14,634 years BPE (before the present era, year 2000) and not long after the start of class society, is ready for a rerun!

If it goes any time soon, the ocean level will rise 23 feet and send out a global tsunami of twice that height. Billions of people will die. I had to make my own videos proving - - by several difference methodologies -- that the Great Flood actually happened before the arrogant and ignorant Big Brothers (loveless, angry, lying and malicious latent homosexual Ks) got the message.

Disease is caused by trauma, not "viruses." "Viruses" don't exist. Trauma causes organ tumult, the growth and shrinkage of organs, resulting in dis-ease. The current trauma that is gripping the world is caused by the growing awareness that the world as we've known it has come to an end. K and R (the extreme quality and quantity reproductive strategies), the forces of production, markets, the human population and inequality cannot continue to grow without a catastrophic population collapse.

In an effort to avert catastrophe but retain political power, the latent homosexual Ks are attributing the epidemic to a virus. They are deliberately spreading fear of nonexistent "viruses" in an effort to shrink our economies

and the human population without losing face, without having to admit throwing their policies into reverse, without having to admit that their millennia-long, economic growth obsession was insanely irresponsible.

Telling the people the truth about dis-ease, uncensoring **“The New Medicine of Ryke Geerd Hamer”** would also drive a stake right through the heart of modern religion because the New Medicine incorporates an understanding of evolution. The Ks need religion to keep the Rs stupid and controllable.

A friend asked me today, “When will the latent homosexual, K scoundrels be ousted from political power?”

Kurt knew the answer to this question, but he had to be, in his time, incredibly subtle in stating it. He gave out the answer in a short story entitled, “Who Are We This Time?”

The story is about a local drama troupe. The two excellent actors within the troupe, the man and the woman that always get the leading roles, are each latent homosexuals. Latent homosexuals have three potential personalities: (1) their real selves, which are always being hidden due to homophobia, (2) a shy, boring and lifeless person that results from hiding their real personality, or (3) an act of some sort. Of course (3) is the mode in which latent homosexuals usually operate. They go through life playing games, acting out a series of roles that enable them to hide their real selves but still have some semblance of a life.

With the growth of the LGBT rights struggle, sexual orientation awareness is growing, especially among homosexual and bisexual people. The phrase, “No drama please,” expresses their awareness and intolerance of these make-believe acts within their own community.

When the majority of the people, including dumb heterosexuals, are able to see through these acts, see the Big Brothers and Sisters as the naked emperors and empresses they are; then all the latent homosexuals will have to vacate the political arena. Then and only then will we be able to restart civilization on a higher, more civilized, more conscious, more sustainable and smaller but happier plateau.

Dave Huttner

Peace Love and Progress Party Founder

June 4, 2020

TOC



45. Quote of the Day – Probably the Year – Hopefully not
the Century

Since the dawn of the permanent Neolithic (stone age of agriculture) and class (K and R) society, men have tolerated the inhumanity and environmental destructiveness of class society because it enabled the most rapid improvement of the social forces of production. Now that those forces of production and markets and the human population have all reached the limits of their growth, class society is daily ever more intolerable. The latent homosexual Ks can cling to power and privilege only by relying most heavily upon the tactics in which they have always specialized – fraud and fear.

An Obscure New York City Taxi Driver,

June 6, 2020

TOC



46. After George Floyd's Murder

George Floyd's murder was a tipping point for millions who feel themselves to be the victims of years, if not decades or centuries of injustice. But the basic injustices of class society and the universal prejudice against dark skin are more than *fourteen thousand* years old. Moreover, even if you folks in the street succeed in tearing down every structure of this class and racist world, that will *not* suffice for the revolution we need.

To know exactly and fully what the injustices are and how to correct them one must first know the whole truth. Because humanity was so traumatized by our horrific prehistory as to virtually blackout (whiteout, if you prefer) all but the last, roughly, one 30,000th of our existence; the Peace Love and Progress Party and I have obtained a virtual monopoly on the truth. People that sincerely want a just, civilized, sustainable and happy

world MUST read our fourteen books or at least watch our ten videos — and help spread them.

As we become the majority, we will implement our Group Marriage Bill, the Global Peace Plan (within “The Dream of Peace on Earth is now a Political Choice”) and “The Huttner/Orwell Treaty/Amendment” (within “We the People”). We will also develop the two software applications needed to leverage the growth of the Party and spread the New Social Science and, ultimately, enable the adoption of the Stage II System of Marriage and Child-Rearing. Only then will George Floyd not have died in vain.

Visit us at **PeaceLoveAndProgressParty.org**.

Dave

June 11, 2020

#TruthAndJusticeResideAtPeaceLoveAndProgressDotOrg

TOC



47. Why the George Floyd Police Officers are Defenseless

Persons sympathizing with Derek Chauvin and the other officers involved in the killing of George Floyd are alleging that Chauvin's knee was on the side of Floyd's neck, not the trachea, that Floyd was high on cocaine at the time and had other medical issues rendering him susceptible to death from any trauma. Floyd, they also argue, was a petty criminal. See, for example, <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=BZAauNGV7-w>.

Some or all of these defenses might indeed be mitigating circumstances if our world in general and the USA in particular were a civilized and just place.

The problem is that justice doesn't exist. The police -- and everyone involved in the "justice system" -- treat rich white folks different from the rest of us. To cite only the worst of countless examples, many relentless, patriotic and brave investigators refused to accept the Warren Report (the fairy tale version) of the JFK assassination. These investigators have been able, collectively, to compile the information that is in the YouTube video, "Everything is a Rich Man's Trick, Part I" (<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=M8nE-8ctbTI>). Among other facts, the movie informs us that there were 8 hired riflemen, in and around Dealey Plaza, Dallas and firing at President Kennedy on November 22nd, 1963. All but the two riflemen that were hiding in a sewer were observed by onlookers. The eight riflemen were hired, says the video, by twenty rich white men, all with motives to kill the President. These rich white men had been meeting the previous night in the Dallas home of oil billionaire Clint Murchison, Sr. Two of these rich white men, Lyndon Baines Johnson and George Herbert Bush went on to become US Presidents. Others were able to live out their lives peacefully and die natural deaths. None of them were ever indicted.

"The art of the police," said Napoleon, "is in not seeing what it does not pay to see."

The people of America and the world are realizing that it is time to take back their countries and their governments from the rich, mostly white, latent homosexual scoundrels that claim them as theirs.

Dave Huttner

Peace Love and Progress Party Candidate for President
in 2020

June, 2020

TOC



48. “Risky Business: the Ghost Town of Kirwin Wyoming”
by Wyoming PBS

See <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=cRyjmHe8z-4>. It is an interesting video about the history of Kirwin, a town in Wyoming’s Absoroka Mountains. The scenery there is breath-taking. The history is remarkable for Kirwin’s ups and downs and the adventurers it has attracted.

The elderly gentlemen that narrate the town’s history and whose families are rooted in it are also remarkable. They have the composure that only historians – cognizant of past, present and future as an unbroken unfolding of events – can acquire. As one of the public commentators notes, they are also refreshing for their lack of a self-interested, political agenda.

However, while we should marvel at the moment and enjoy the unfolding of life around us, historians derive the

highest sense of purpose and accomplish the most for humanity and the evolution of man by recognizing historical inevitabilities and working to facilitate them, working to avoid or minimize the futile, dead-end efforts of our fellow men.

For example, the revival of Kirwin, as a tourist and museum town and home to historians and -- like all mountain towns -- philosophers, requires minimizing the risks associated with avalanches. The usual means of minimizing avalanche risks, ski patrols equipped with blasting charges, is insufficient for Kirwin. It should build a community center at the entrance to the town and outside of the avalanche risk area. The center should be designed to welcome tourists and to house evacuated citizens during times of high avalanche risk. The center, aside from its tourist façade, should be of the most cost-effective and modern earthbag, superadobe construction. This design and the reuse of local and natural materials and the decentralization of production, especially food production, will be the trend for the next few centuries as we transition from class and nation-state societies to a much less populated but classless and nation-less world.

Why are these trends inevitable? Because the overarching motive of class society, beginning during the Neolithic (Stone Age of Agriculture), was to most rapidly improve our forces of production. Rapid improvement of the forces of production was the redeeming value that compensated for the inhumanity and environmental destructiveness of class society.

But, aside from business cycles, class society and improvement of the forces of production required the long-run growth of markets, human population and the scale of production. *Rs can only tolerate Ks if they are allowed to be Rs. Class society has reached the end of its tether because we have reached the environmental limits of the growth of the human society and economy.*

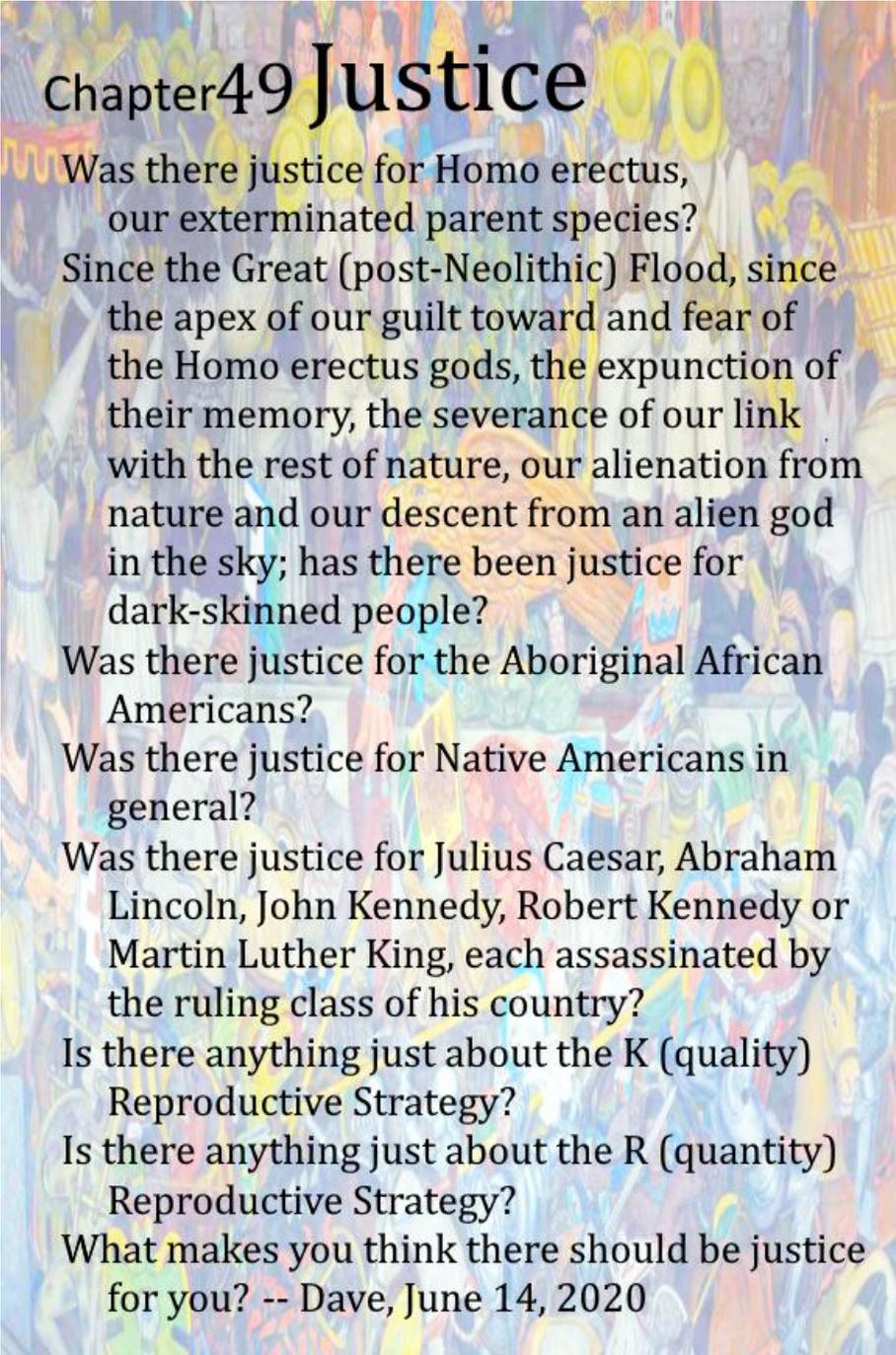
The Greenland mountain range of ice, with an AVERAGE elevation of 7005 feet, is tottering. If it falls into the sea any time soon, the ocean level will rise 23 feet and a tsunami of double that height could hit coastlines everywhere, killing billions of people. Were this not our limiting parameter, any one of a number of other impending environmental disasters would be limiting our growth.

Worse still, much-traumatized humanity has rushed to this brink of destruction before even recovering from the last, post-Neolithic Great Flood.

Our spotty and faulty conception of history only covers the last 5,000 years. For the previous 2,000,000 years, of prehistory, the vast majority of men have only a hallucinatory, religious understanding. We must replace these hallucinations with social science. Please learn the New Social Science of the Peace Love and Progress Party at PeaceLoveAndProgressParty.org.

Sincerely, Dave Huttner, Party Founder, June 14, 2020

TOC



Chapter 49 Justice

Was there justice for Homo erectus,
our exterminated parent species?

Since the Great (post-Neolithic) Flood, since
the apex of our guilt toward and fear of
the Homo erectus gods, the expunction of
their memory, the severance of our link
with the rest of nature, our alienation from
nature and our descent from an alien god
in the sky; has there been justice for
dark-skinned people?

Was there justice for the Aboriginal African
Americans?

Was there justice for Native Americans in
general?

Was there justice for Julius Caesar, Abraham
Lincoln, John Kennedy, Robert Kennedy or
Martin Luther King, each assassinated by
the ruling class of his country?

Is there anything just about the K (quality)
Reproductive Strategy?

Is there anything just about the R (quantity)
Reproductive Strategy?

What makes you think there should be justice
for you? -- Dave, June 14, 2020



50. The Ethical Philosophy of the Peace Love and Progress Party

What are we? By instinct and impulse, we are each a separate universe centered at our navels. Yet reflection tells us that we are each no more than the flicker of a candle light. With further abstraction, one might say the same of our species and even our planet.

But that abstraction assumes the point of view of a transcendent being and consciousness for which there has never been a shred of objective evidence. That hypothetical, transcendent being and consciousness is a projection of what we, collectively, can imagine ourselves becoming. No imagination of the future potentials of a species, such as ours, which has gone from one-celled organisms to explorers of a galaxy within 4 billion years, can be exaggerated.

We are each morally obligated to improve ourselves and our world, not because a god wills it, but because at every stage of our evolution our ancestors struggled to do that. We owe it to them and to posterity to do the same. This duty to do for others what has been done for us is absolute. *It is a Platinum Rule.* The possibility and even the probability of the universe collapsing into a pinhead at some future time does not permit us to shirk it or even to question it.

Improvement simply means progressing in collectively transforming ourselves into the gods and Earth into the paradise of our imaginations. *The value and morality of our every act must be judged according to its impact upon these goals.*

The Peace Love and Progress Party applies this logic and this standard to the great task that currently confronts us: the rationalization of our reproductive competition.

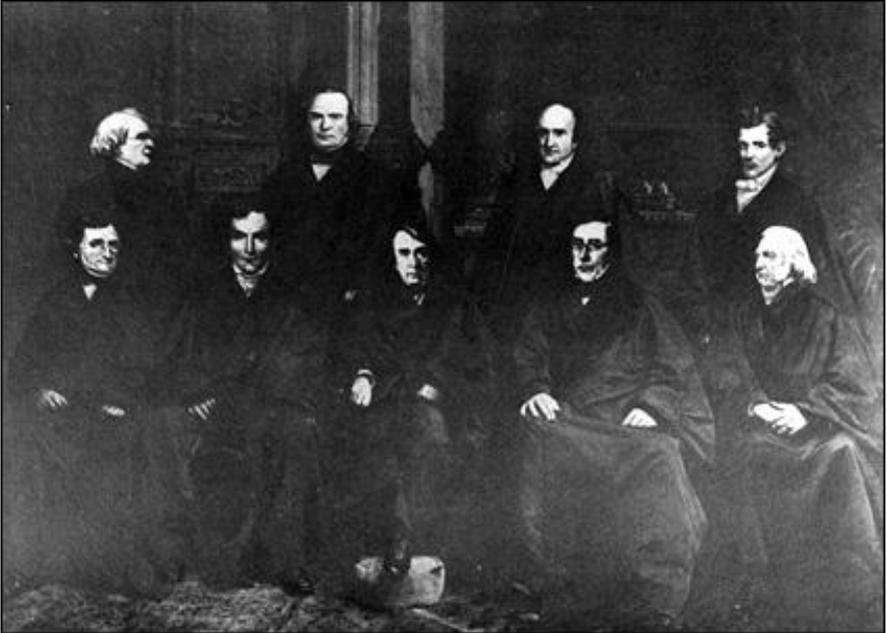
Accordingly, we, the PLP members resolve that:

1. Human reproduction shall be governed by us, collectively, in the interest of our species and according to its needs and not by individuals, subgroups or their instincts as is the case with the lower animals.
2. We shall develop, as the primary functions of every government, the hierarchical apparatuses necessary to rationalize our reproductive competition (enforcing equal opportunity and population control as necessary).

3. The accomplishment of “1” and “2,” above, will require a global moratorium on human procreation for an estimated 25 years as a transition period. We, the members of the PLP, voluntarily submit ourselves to this discipline in anticipation and encouragement of this transition. We pledge, prior to and during this transition, to *not* reproduce our genes and to have only adopted children.
4. Because it is through love, becoming one with others, that we overcome our individual isolation and meaninglessness; we pledge to develop Face-Matching Software and the Baby-Face-Generating Software asap. These software applications are required to best enable love for everyone and are described in the Party publication, *Stage II of the Nonviolent Rainbow Revolution*. These applications will be made available to Party members as an inducement for people to join the Party and substitute Party morality for animal instincts.

June 24, 2020; Updated: April 2, 2023

TOC



(Taney Court, infamous for Dred Scott v. Sanford, 1857)



(Burger Court, infamous for Buckley v. Valeo, 1975)

51. In Praise of Stinkers

The heroic champions of progressive causes are the favorite subjects of historians and biographers. In the wake of yesterday's fabulous US Supreme Court decision, to prohibit the firing of employees on the basis of sexual orientation; it is altogether fitting and proper to remember the Court's worst members and decisions.

The stinkers are too easily forgotten and under-appreciated. Reactionary opportunists accelerate history and the progress of humanity by inciting backlash or inspiring the desperate last exertions of moribund institutions. The above stinkers, the Taney Court, and the Burger Court, which we'll scrutinize below, distinguished themselves in these ways and are fully deserving of a pinched-nose salute.

Consider first the Taney court. It was dominated by opportunists as despicable as 15th President of the United States, James Buchanan and U. S. Senator, from Illinois, Stephen A. Douglas. These were individuals willing to make virtually any compromise with rich, southern slave owners to promote their personal wealth and ambitions. Peace-loving but principled politicians, like Lincoln, were willing to make only tactical compromises with the slave-owners. They were willing to allow slavery to endure in the Old South because they knew that slave labor was less productive than wage labor and, in fair competition and confined to the South, would die a slow but inevitable death.

The stinkers were not above striking any compromise for personal gain. Douglas cited “popular sovereignty” as justification for introducing the Kansas-Nebraska Act of 1854. This act overturned the Missouri Compromise of 1820. It enabled the residents of territories applying for statehood – everywhere – even those totally north of the 36°30’ parallel – to vote to enter the Union as either free or slave states.

As Lincoln correctly foresaw, the Kansas-Nebraska Act was cunningly calculated. When combined with a Supreme Court-endorsed Fugitive Slave Act, it would enable the slave-owners of Missouri, Arkansas and Texas to safely herd their slaves from one territory to another and decide the slave or free status in each of the newly-entering states. (The Fugitive Slave Act required citizens of the free states to assist with the capture and return of runaway slaves. It was part of the Compromise of 1850, which also decided that California would be admitted as a free state, slavery would be abolished in Washington D.C., and Utah and New Mexico, territories recently taken from Mexico, would decide their status by popular vote of resident white males.)

The case of Dred Scott was skillfully chosen and manipulated by the southerners as the optimal test case that, once decided in their favor by the hirelings of the Taney Court, would forever preserve slavery in the United States. Dred Scott had been taken by his slave master out of the slave state of Missouri and north to the free territory of Missouri. Upon the master’s death and Scott’s return to slave Missouri, the master’s widow claimed him

as her slave. Scott argued that he had become a free man once his master took him to free territory, where slavery was illegal. The Missouri court upheld its state law and decided for the slave-owning widow. Scott appealed to Federal District Court, which ruled that it lacked jurisdiction. The widow then sold Scott to an out-of-state relative, and Scott was cunningly encouraged to appeal to the USSC, the Taney Court, which acquired jurisdiction in what had ostensibly become a diversity of citizenship case. This setup enabled the 7 stinkers of the Taney Court to rule that (1) it had no jurisdiction because negro slaves were not intended by the Constitution to become, and could never be, citizens and (2) that the Missouri Compromise of 1820 was unconstitutional, that establishing the 36°30' parallel as the line separating slave and free states was federal interference in what can only be a state issue.

Within the 6-year interim between the Kansas-Nebraska Act passage and the Presidential Election of 1860, the working people of the North realized that Abraham Lincoln had advised them judiciously. The Act and the Decision had combined to revitalize slavery. The market value and price of slaves had increased. The slave-owners had been inspired to think that slavery could be perpetuated and that the newly entering states could be reserved for them and their slaves.

Civil War thus became inevitable. When Lincoln, who promised to repeal the Kansas-Nebraska Act, was elected president; the South seceded and the war that would forever and universally end slavery began.

Although no one has yet credited the stinkers of the Burger Court with hastening the demise of class society, I shall now attempt to convince you of their rightful claim to this distinction.

By 1971, after the assassination of President Kennedy and the rise to power of scoundrels such as Johnson and Nixon; many Americans were asking themselves how and why federal offices seemed to have become the exclusive domain of skunks. The easy and popular but unelaborated answer was money. This popular sentiment gave rise to the 1971 Federal Election Campaign Act. The Act was fortified in 1974 with amendments that created, as Wikipedia tells us, “the most comprehensive effort by the federal government to date to regulate federal campaign contributions and spending...The key parts of the amended law did the following:

- limited contributions to candidates for federal office (2USC§441a)
- required the disclosure of political contributions (2 USC §434),
- provided for the public financing of presidential elections(IRC Subtitle H),
- limited expenditures by candidates and associated committees,
- limited independent expenditures to \$1,000 (formerly 18 U.S.C. §608e),
- limited candidate expenditures from personal funds (formerly 18 U.S.C. §608a),
- created and fixed the method of appointing members to the Federal Election Commission(FEC) (formerly 2

U.S.C. §437c(a) (1)(A-C)). Eight members of the commission were to be chosen as follows: the Secretary of the Senate and the Clerk of the House of Representatives were ex-officio members of the Commission without a right to vote; two members would be appointed by the President pro-tempore of the Senate upon recommendations of the majority and minority leaders of the Senate; two would be appointed by the Speaker of the House of Representatives upon recommendations of the majority and minority leaders of the House, and two would be appointed by the President. The six voting members would then need to be confirmed by the majority of both Houses of Congress. In addition, there was a requirement that each of the three appointing authorities was forbidden to choose both of their appointees from the same political party.” (Wikipedia’s article on Buckley v. Valeo)

US Senator James Buckley (NY) and others challenged the federal law in early 1975. Byron White was the only justice that fully supported the law. Several members of the Burger Court seemed to compete in trying to provide the ruling class with everything it wanted – total abrogation of the law. The majority arrived at an artful decision.

The majority opinion distinguished between “campaign contributions” and “political expenditures.” Spending on elections and political issues -- be it by individuals, unions, corporations, political parties, pacs (political action committees) or other groups – was deemed to be free

speech that is protected by the First Amendment. It, said the Burger majority, cannot be limited.

Campaign “contributions” to parties and politicians *can* be limited, said the majority. To understand their artful reasoning, it behooves one to read the Wikipedia article or Stephen Ansolabehere’s summary of the case. Ansolabehere is a Harvard Department of Government professor. His summary appears in his review of one of several later cases that have relied upon and confirmed Buckley, “Arizona Free Enterprise v Bennett and the Problem of Campaign Finance,” in *Supreme Court Review*, 2011: 39-79. It is not coincidental that, by many measures, Buckley is the longest decision ever rendered by the USSC. Like their kindred spirits of the Taney Court, the Burger Court Justices, White excepted, sought to hide the real issue behind a thick and interconnected smoke screen of arguments of interest only to the K ruling class, the affluent propertied class that pursues a quality reproductive strategy.

In Ansolabehere’s words, “Contributions, within a political context, are also likely to be speech, but a compelling government interest to prevent ‘real or apparent corruption’ (i.e. use of the money for purposes other than influencing voter opinion – to buy favors or subvert the legislative process in other ways) justifies government limitations on contributions.”

Justice White, the sole objector to unlimited political spending, said that those limitations are justified “in order to free up ‘politicians’ obsession with fundraising and to

enable them and their staff to communicate in more places and in more ways unconnected with fundraising' and 'to lessen the overall influence of money upon politics.'" (Op. cit.)

White and Ansolabehere both saw through the artful game that the other Burger Court Justices and the USSC, ever since Buckley, have been playing in their paramount concern to "protect free speech." ***"Free speech" (restrictions on political speech) can be the major issue in regard to campaign spending only if the majority of the people still have ANY ability and opportunity to express themselves politically.*** People in Swiss cantons and tiny rural communities still have the ability and the opportunity to express themselves in regard to *local* elections. In the 1700s, when Americans were much more equal in wealth, many of them had the ability and opportunity to express their political interests and opinions. In today's America, in the era of cartel capitalism, only the tiny minority rich enough to own or control a press (and thereby a government) have political influence, have meaningful freedom of the press, freedom of speech and freedom of association. For all practical purposes, the rest of us lost these First Amendment freedoms long ago.

Moreover, even when, by way of exception, the Rs (people on the bottom that pursue a quantity reproductive strategy) are given the opportunity to express themselves in the mass media; they almost always prove to be too brainwashed and confused to even know their class interests.

Even Justice White and Professor Ansolabehere, well-intentioned as they were and are, have been too brainwashed by the K state, K media, K school system and K ideology to see the whole of the main issue in regard to elections and democracy.

Yes, money is the problem but only part of the problem. K democracy is one dollar, one vote. R democracy is one head, one vote. Each of these extremes is socially unhealthy. A civilized, sustainable and populous society must minimize K and R extremes *and outlaw general elections*.

We must minimize K and R, respectively, by maximizing equal opportunity and population control. We must abolish general elections because, irrespective of whatever laws are created to regulate the influence of money, general elections are assured of being controlled by money and only the Ks have it. To quote Paul Simon, "Laugh about it, shout about it, when you've got to choose. Any way you look at it, you lose!"

The non-multi-millionaires that think they might have anything to gain from general elections are as naïve as the poor bumpkins that frequent casinos. The game is rigged against them. More specifically, in a populous polity, the vast majority of the voters have no personal knowledge of the few candidates on the ballot. What little they think they know about the candidates is determined by advertising and mass media, by money, which only the Ks have enough of to spend on politics.

The proper alternative is hierarchical elections, democratic centralism. In proper, democratic centralism elections; everyone votes at his precinct level. Each precinct committee votes to promote one of themselves to the ward level. Each ward committee votes to promote one of themselves to the city council, etc. If politicians are prevented from interfering with elections at levels beneath themselves, then this type of system is the most likely to promote people according to their ability and social responsibility. The role of money is minimized because personal knowledge of the candidates is maximized.

Why do I say that the Burger Justices (excluding White), the champions of general elections and campaign spending have hastened the demise of class (K and R) society? By helping to maximize Big Brother's (latent homosexual, big Ks') control of the political process, they have maximized the growth rates of capital, production, trade, markets, population and pollution. Growth of the human economy occurs at the expense of the rest of the biosphere and our vital ecosystems. The Greenland Mountain Range of ice, with a mean elevation of 7005 feet, is on the brink of falling into the sea. If it does so anytime soon, the ocean level will rise 23 feet and the global tsunami will be double that height. *Billions of people will die.* The world is still traumatized by the last Great Flood, by the same mountain of ice falling into the sea 14,634 years before the present era, year 2000.

I had to make videos of my comprehensive New Social Science and prove the above by several separate means

before the genius, latent homosexual, Big Brother Ks were able, on January 18th, last, to get the message. On that date, I gave Chinese spies the update of my research on the Aboriginal African Americans, the worst victims of the last Great Flood. The existence of a “Corona” or “Covid-19” virus was announced the next day. It provides the Big Brothers with a means of reversing their millennia-long growth policies without losing face.

The real fear that is currently gripping the world and causing pneumonia-like (fear of death) symptoms is fear of the Greenland ice and the general apprehension that the world as we have known it, class society, the latent homosexual, K-dominated world is coming to an end. All disease is triggered by trauma. There is no such thing as a virus that causes disease. See “**The New Medicine of Ryke Geerd Hamer**” for a general understanding of disease.

Class society has lost all of its vitality and its reason for existence. Men tolerated its inhumanity and environmental destructiveness because it enabled the most rapid growth of our forces of production. Now that growth can't continue without causing a catastrophic population collapse (either WWII or the Flood), class society has reached the end of its tether. It is in a moribund stage, a dark age that becomes daily more intolerable.

The new, sustainable and civilized world that is struggling to be born will be a nationless, classless and much less

populated society, a world united into one virtual and loving family.

It remains to be seen whether the Ks will be removed from power by ecological catastrophe and violent revolution or by the gradual spread of the New Social Science and the people's ability to see through their disguises.

In any case, the stinkers of the Burger Court are to be credited with hastening the death of the savage world that they loved so much.

They deserve a hold-your-nose salute from all of us.

For **Peace Love and Progress,**

Dave

June 26, 2020

TOC



52. Gangster Mentality

In a recent article, “The Ethical Philosophy of the Peace Love and Progress Party,” I said that the morality of all human action must be judged by its affect or influence upon human evolution. All actions that subordinate the interests and needs of our species to those of an individual or a subgroup are, of course, the immoral actions of scoundrels or gangsters.

It’s interesting how gangsters rationalize their immorality by proclaiming abstract “rights” that they opportunely regard as sacred and supreme because they are traditional. The unconscious but run-of-the-mill thinking says, “Our ancestors were better than the other savages, so whatever they did and said had to be true, proper and correct.”

Since returning to the USA from China, on August 15th, I've been traveling around the US, sight-seeing and visiting some of the places on my bucket list. In Meridian, MS, I met a man that is adept at such self-deception and truly believes that he is an educated and moral person. He is proud of his service, of recent decades, in the US Military and proud of his ancestors' service in the Military of the CSA (the Confederate States of America).

If you have read many of my blogs or books, you are certain to have heard me say that violence is only excusable in self-defense and as a last resort. Because our government has *not* been clearly and decidedly on the defensive since 1814, I won't even bother to access his personal service to our country. He is misguided in his assessment of it.

The arguments in favor of his slave-owning, CSA ancestor are much more interesting because they have been long buried and are being resurrected in protest to the removal of the monuments to Robert E. Lee, Jeff Davis, John C. Calhoun, and the other defenders of slavery. The "sacred principle" that the Civil War gangsters were defending was "states rights."

Their first argument says that the right of the southern states to maintain slavery was guaranteed by the U.S. Constitution. While the Constitution did recognize slavery and tolerate slavery when the Constitution was first written, it was generally regarded by the founders as a necessary evil. They had to tolerate it in order to acquire the unity needed to throw off their worst and common

oppressor, the British. As Lincoln noted, the founders adopted the “Declaration of Independence,” which pronounced all men as created equal (and not just white men, as the southerners preferred to think). Moreover, the majority of the founders that were still serving in Congress in 1787 voted to enact the Northwest Ordinance, which banned slavery from the huge Northwest Territory.

Their second argument says that slavery is a domestic issue, a states’ right, which does not fall within the ambit of the powers expressly granted to the federal government by the states that ratified the Constitution. In fact, this argument relies upon a series of deceptions. First, the Constitution does grant the federal government the express power to regulate interstate trade and all intercourse with foreign countries. *Slavery radically impacted both interstate and foreign commerce.* In order for US industry to compete with European industry, the price of US labor had to fall (its supply had to increase) and the US market had to grow to its potential. This required turning the slaves into wage workers. It also required opening the South as a market (joining the money economy) by ending slave production. (Slaves had produced everything needed on the plantations except the luxury goods demanded by the slave owners and their families, most of which they purchased in Europe.)

Even more deceptive is this argument’s pretension of “states” having created the federal government. If indeed the parts could be said to have created the whole, then that would justify, to some extent, the subordination of

the whole. But in fact, as Lincoln noted, the “states” only became autonomous states AFTER a unified federal government existed to liberate them, to transform them from oppressed colonies into autonomous states. Minority peoples, Mississippians, Pennsylvanians, New Yorkers, et. al. owed their liberty to the majority.

This history ought to be instructive. Whenever we hear minorities or individuals arguing for the subordination of majority interests to their interests, whether it’s Al Capone wanting to monopolize Chicago’s liquor, seven percent of the world’s people wanting to monopolize the world’s oil, a handful of scoundrels wanting to enslave African Americans or whatever, those arguments need to be closely scrutinized.

For the **Peace Love and Progress Party**,

Dave

August 27, 2020

TOC



(Bill Murray and Rodney Dangerfield)

53. Reality Check

There is no Santa Claus.

There is no Easter Bunny.

There is no Tooth Fairy.

There is no Mickey Mouse.

There are no things immaterial or imperishable, no ghosts, spirits, gods or devils.

There are no people that don't love their siblings, and no one needs to be ashamed of that.

There is no gravity, only constantly expanding electrons in beings and objects of vastly different mass (Physicist Mark McCutcheon).

There are no viruses.

There are no crazed, lone assassins of major American political figures.

There was a 35-40-thousand-year Species War, the most violent, protracted, traumatic and important series of events in the life of man, the cryptic major subject of all our religions and most of our holidays.

There was a Great Flood circa 14,634 years BPE (before the present era, year 2000), roughly 9,000 years after the discovery of horticulture, a flood that swept away up to half the world's people, all the first farmers and at least half of the Aboriginal African Americans.

There are Great Apes, of which we are one.

Like all the other large mammals, we did evolve an autonomic nervous system that responds to trauma (disappointment in the case of a cold) by growing and shrinking an organ and causing *dis-ease*.

Stone Age agriculture, which blossomed 15 thousand years ago, just prior to the Great Flood, replaced cannibalism with slavery and has increasingly replaced intertribal and international warfare with class struggle. But unrestrained, private ownership of the means of production has created other monstrous conditions – the explosion of the human population, wholesale environmental destruction and ever-worsening class differences. Growth of the human population and

economy occurs at the expense of the other animals and plants (our distant relatives) and the vital ecosystems on which we all depend. These negatives were tolerated because class society improved our forces of production far beyond anything that magician priests could tolerate.

The ever-worsening class struggle consists essentially of Ks, people who, like the big animals and the first farmers, pursue a *quality* reproductive strategy, and Rs, people who, like the insects, small animals and the last folks to leave the tribal long house, pursue a *quantity* reproductive strategy.

Fierce competition, among themselves in property accumulation, forced the Ks to introduce monogamy. But we all love our siblings, who, in all cases wherein Mom has a partner, determine our sexual orientations. The Ks produced (homosexual) sons, and monogamy put them in a double bind, forcing them to choose between having love and having offspring. This double bind created most of the class society homophobia that afflicts *both* men and women. Most of the class society homophobia that afflicts *men* was caused by class society's exploding population making baby-making machines of women. That forces men to become killing machines, a role most incompatible with the loving nature of homosexual men. Most homosexual men react to and over-compensate for this contradiction by donning the Third Mask, by developing the sociopathic, latent homosexual personality profile (universal among the Ks), a façade that portrays someone

opposite from the loving person beneath the mask, a twisted person that Orwell described as “Big Brother.”

Class society, a society of Ks and Rs, can only be governed by a state, by an instrument of class violence, essentially a military, police and law-making system. Either the malicious Ks use money and general elections to control the state and oppress the Rs, or (rarely and after Marxist revolutions) the ignorant Rs use numerical superiority and the abolition of private property to control the state and oppress the Ks.

There is a mountain range of ice atop the one land mass within the Artic Circle. This Greenland mountain range of ice has a mean altitude of 7005 feet and over 50 lakes beneath it that have been detected by our infrared-sensing satellites. This ice, if it slides into the sea anytime soon, will elevate the sea level by 23 feet and create 46 feet of additional, temporary rises from the global tsunamis. Billions of lives will be cut short in the historical blink of an eye.

Growth of the human population and economy, class society, cannot continue without the Greenland ice collapsing.

Class society is at the end of its tether, which is causing, especially among the latent homosexual people that have initiated and dominated class society and who marry only to make babies, a fear of death syndrome to which the autonomic nervous system generally responds with

pneumonia. The present pandemic also tends to include the repression of dreaded awareness, which manifests as "the flu," the tightening of the stomach muscles to expel what cannot be stomached.

Before we can create a new and improved world, the majority must get real about the world we had and have.

Disagreeing with any of the above does not make you an intellectual, a healer or a hero. It makes you part of the problem.

For the **Peace Love and Progress Party**,

Dave Huttner

December 7, 2020; Last updated November 7, 2023

TOC



54. Going Anywhere?

Oh, what a tangled web we weave when first we venture to deceive. – Walter Scott

In an effort to shrink the human population and economy without losing face and to do so before the Greenland Mountain Range of Ice falls into the sea, killing billions of people, the biggest political and economic Orwellian, latent homosexual Big Brothers – and Big Sisters, let's not forget China – have receded into the background and turned over leadership to their clerical and medical brothers and sisters.

Because the spooks and the quacks are even dumber than their political and economic brothers and sisters, we have entered a dark age. This is a time very similar to the fall of the Western Roman Empire when, to curb the violence,

the political and economic Big Brothers turned over leadership to the Churchmen. The resultant dark age is a lengthy downward spiral because the most traumatized and ignorant people become selected for. How lengthy is anybody's guess.

An easier and equally interesting question is, "How will the political and economic Big Brothers respond if and when the ice does collapse and kills billions of people?"

I can guarantee the answer to this one. They will follow the dictates of their Third Mask, the mask that hides homosexuality and makes loveless, angry, lying, malicious and reactionary scoundrels, the most successful savages of its wearers.

(The historically First Mask followed the Primal Revolution and facilitated exogamy, marriage outside of the family, by denying that our greatest love is always and ever for the members of our birth family. The historically Second Mask followed the Species War and sought to alleviate guilt and erase the memory of our parent species by denying our animal, Great Ape being. The Fourth Mask is yet to win widespread acceptance and is worn by the guys who think they're gals. The "Covid-19," clown mask is a cynical and desperate effort of the dying K Class, which pursues a quality reproductive strategy, to preserve class society and their own dominance. Disease is caused not by microbes but by the turning on and off of organ systems in response to trauma. Viruses don't exist. See "The New Medicine of Ryke Geerd Hamer," at

[https://peaceloveandprogressparty.org/blog/f/the-new-medicine-of-ryke-geerd-hamer .\)](https://peaceloveandprogressparty.org/blog/f/the-new-medicine-of-ryke-geerd-hamer)

The Orwellian Big Brothers and Sisters, the wearers of the Third Mask will say that they were blindsided by the Flood. “We never had a clue that it was coming!” “The Pandemic had no connection with the Flood!”

But as soon as the Flood kills off half the human population, as soon as civil order can be restored, and as soon as the thermohaline (ice) cycle and other ecosystems return to normal levels, this pandemic (a pneumonia, fear of death syndrome) will end. The biggest Big Brothers that are still wealthy will come out of hiding and call for the return of growth and business as usual.

The engine of the clown car will restart, and the wheels will begin to spin faster than ever.

But will humanity be going anywhere?

Dave Huttner

Peace Love and Progress Party Founder

December 7, 2020

TOC



55. Bet You Didn't Know

- **...That electron microscopes have never created an image of a living organism!** That's right, in both types of electron beam, scanning microscopes the heat of the beam and the vacuum needed to facilitate its movement kill anything that might be living in the specimen. See, for example, excerpts from the text, "How Cells are Studied," at <https://opentextbc.ca/conceptsofbiology1stcanadianedition/chapter/3-1-how-cells-are-studied/#:~:text=Preparation%20of%20a%20specimen%20for,using%20this%20type%20of%20microscopy.&text=In%20a%20scanning%20electron%20microscope,cell%20surface%20characteristics%20by%20reflection.>

- ...That electron scanning microscopes do create images of nano-size particles that are membrane enclosed. These particles absorb toxins and do contain proteins and genetic material such as the hypothesized “viruses” would contain. These particles were discovered 30 years ago and are called *exosomes*. They are tiny garbage bags of debris that are created when cells are disassembled by bacteria and fungi or destroyed by toxins or emfs (electro-magnetic fields). They are not and cannot be transmitted from person to person. There are more bacteria than cells in the human body. Exosomes, bacteria and fungi are indigenous, created by or hosted by our bodies.
- ...That ***“Very much like the testing methods for HIV, the COVID-19 testing method was also patented, and in this case, long before any “pandemic” was announced. The actual testing kits were already manufactured in 2019 and were ready and waiting to be shipped to China as soon as they announced a pandemic.” (See Ilsedora Laker’s “Iron Law” blogs at [414](https://www.gnmonlineseminars.com/the-iron-rule-part-i/ et. seq.)</i>

</div>
<div data-bbox=)***

- ...That “*the testing method for CV-19 is called the PCR (Polymerase Chain Reaction) test which was developed by Kary Mullis in 1984. Mullis himself said that it should NOT be used for diagnosing ‘infectious diseases.’ He actually devised this test to see if it could diagnose lung cancer.*” (op. cit. part ii)
- ...That Anthony Fauci was promoted to head the National Institute for Allergy and Infectious Diseases just prior to the HIV-AIDS outbreak. Fauci has also led the US Government efforts to develop drugs for the alleged West Nile, SARS, Ebola and Covid-19 virus outbreaks. Although Fauci now identifies as a humanist, like most of the workers and experts in his field, Fauci, the son of a Brooklyn pharmacist, grew up under the influence of the Christian religion (in his case, Catholicism). He attended and graduated from the College of the Holy Cross prior to entering Cornell Med School.
- ...That, in 1982, while serving as the head internist at an oncology (cancer) clinic associated with the University of Munich, Ryke Geerd Hamer discovered how our autonomic nervous system evolved and functions. According to Hamer, this system switches organ growth on and off in response to trauma, thus creating all “dis-ease.” According to Hamer, disease prevention only requires the avoidance of trauma; and treatment

requires only insight into the biological meaning of the disease and counseling of the patient. **Medications, surgery and hospitalization are rarely necessary**, said Hamer, in the treatment of disease. Hamer was stripped of his German medical license and thrown out of several countries before establishing a successful practice in Spain.

- ...That the market (for the global pharmaceutical industry) has experienced significant growth during the past two decades, and pharma revenues worldwide totaled 1.25 trillion U.S. dollars in 2019. (See <https://www.statista.com/topics/1764/global-pharmaceutical-industry/>.)

To connect the dots between what governments and the mass media are telling us about p(l)andemics and the conflicting facts above, please download and read the latest Peace Love and Progress Party publication, “What the Non-Chinese Peoples Must Do to Compete and End P(l)andemics.”

For **Peace Love and Progress**,

Dave

December 24, 2020

TOC



56. The Trump Insurrection and Impeachment

On January 6, 2021, while Congress was convening in the capitol building to formally declare Joe Biden the winner of the 2020 US Presidential Election, radical, white, right-wing supporters of Donald Trump breached barriers, over-powered capitol police and stormed into the capitol building. Shooting and hand-to-hand combat erupted. Five people died as a result of the insurrection, including Capitol Police Officer Brian Sicknick. Property within the building was looted or damaged. Offices were ransacked, and documents stolen. D. C. Police said that two functional pipe bombs and a cooler of Molotov cocktails were subsequently found and defused. The bombs were found outside the local DNC and RNC offices. A truck containing weapons and ammunition was also found outside the RNC. FBI and security personnel are still at work searching and securing areas penetrated by the insurgents.

The intend of the insurgents was to prevent Congress from certifying Joe Biden's Electoral College victory. The insurgents were united in their belief that the election results were fraudulent, and that President Trump was the real winner of the November 5th election. They stalled the process but did not stop it, as Congress reconvened later that evening.

President Trump had tweeted repeatedly prior to and following the election that it would be and in fact was stolen from him. He charged Pennsylvania with counting ballots that had been cast after the close of polls. They merely counted mail-in ballots that were post-marked prior to the close of polls. Trump has continually claimed fraud, since the Iowa Caucus of 2016, whenever and wherever he loses. Despite assurances from his own departments of Justice and Homeland Security that no serious fraud occurred in the 2020 election, Trump daily insisted that his predictions of fraud had, in fact, occurred. According to the Trump Twitter archive, he used the word "rigged" 157 times since taking office, 75 times since May and regarding the presidential election. Trump and his allies filed a total of 62 state and federal lawsuits in attempts to overturn results in the states he lost. They won only 1 of these 62 lawsuits, and it was a minor one. A Pennsylvania judge agreed that voters could not have 3 days to cure their ballots when they had failed to initially provide proper identification. This sole victory had no significant effect upon the Pennsylvania outcome. Biden won the state by over 80,000 votes.

There was one recount in Wisconsin and three in Republican-controlled Georgia. None of these helped Trump's losing cause.

In the hours leading up to the insurrection, he spoke before the crowd of his supporters who had gathered in DC. After expanding upon his baseless claims of voter fraud, he said,

“And after this, we’re going to walk down, and I’ll be there with you. We’re going to walk down. We’re going to walk down anyone you want, but I think right here. We’re going to walk down to the Capitol and we’re going to cheer on our brave Senators and Congressmen and women, and we’re probably not going to be cheering so much for some of them because you’ll never take back our country with weakness. You have to show strength, and you have to be strong. We have come to demand that Congress do the right thing and only count the electors who have been lawfully slated, lawfully slated. I know that everyone here will soon be marching over to the Capitol building to peacefully and patriotically make your voices heard. Today we will see whether Republicans stand strong for integrity.” (See the video at [https://worthy.watch/trump-video-march-insurrection.](https://worthy.watch/trump-video-march-insurrection))

In the days following the insurrection, Vice President Pence refused to invoke the 25th Amendment, which allows a vice president and a majority of the cabinet to declare a sitting president temporarily incompetent.

Earlier, Pence did refuse Trump's request to violate his (Pence's) duty to merely preside over the certification of the electoral college results and instead to invalidate the results. Georgia's Secretary of State refused a similar request by Trump to invalidate the Georgia election.

On January 13, 2021, the Democratic Party-controlled House of Representatives voted for a second time to impeach President Trump, this time by a larger majority vote of 232 to 197. Republican Congress persons Liz Cheney, Anthony Gonzales, Peter Meijer, Dan Newhouse, Adam Kinzinger, John Katko, Fred Upton, Jaime Herrera Beutler, Tom Rice and David Valadeo broke rank with Republican colleagues who seem to have no shame.

The Senate will try the President, after President-Elect Biden's inauguration, on January 20th. Conviction will require a two-thirds vote. Assuming all Democratic Senators and independent Senator Bernie Sanders vote to convict, 17 Republican senators will be needed to win a conviction.

But for the rest of us, for ordinary American citizens, the question of whether Donald Trump should be formally condemned and barred from ever holding a federal office, the question of whether Trump's betrayal of the people places him hopelessly beyond the Washington D.C. pale and hopelessly beneath the low standards of politicians who routinely sell out the public interest to private interests (for campaign money), the question of whether he is unfit to serve in any of "the best governments money can buy" (Will Rogers) is a relatively trivial one.

Regardless of how the Senate votes, Trump's political career is finished.

What every sane and reasonable citizen should be asking is, "How was it possible for so many Americans to believe Trump's baseless claims that the election had been stolen from him?"

How was it possible, despite all the facts to the contrary and with no facts in support, for so many Americans to *adamantly* cling to a lie?

It was possible, even probable, because our culture is drowning in lies, in false beliefs that we cherish and wishfully cling to despite a preponderance of factual evidence to the contrary.

As an example, consider the widespread belief in "gods" or "God" and "demons" or "Satin." For over thirty years, I've been proving to the world that these are just poetic symbols for amalgamated groups of ancestors and relatives and one individual (the same-sex parent), all of them being folks with whom we are obsessed owing to our extreme mixed emotions for them. No credible evidence for the existence of any god or devil has ever existed!

As another example, we want to believe that our species is kind. We refer all the time to "mankind." Yet it is irrefutable that our ancestors systematically exterminated and cannibalized our parent species in a

35-40 thousand year war that swept over the planet. This is the cryptic major subject of all our religions and most of our holidays – and yet we have blacked out all conscious memory of it. I had to coin the term, “Species War.”

For a third example, all the most angry and mendacious people and all of President Trump’s ardent supporters are people with same-sex siblings who claim to be heterosexual! Ask any pre-pubescent child if he or she loves his or her siblings, and they will look at you as if you’re crazy for even asking. But with the approach of puberty, same-sex siblings are told by their parents and grandparents, “Oh no, you don’t love each other. You love the opposite sex, and you will have to marry one of them to make grandchildren for us.”

Friends, we all live in the same material world. We cannot simply wish away the laws of nature and society. Even if everyone on the planet were to believe in a lie, it would still be a lie.

Intelligent (adaptive) people convert their beliefs into hypotheses and test them. The Peace Love and Progress Party has done that with all the conventional wisdom, with all the beliefs that people cherish and adamantly cling to. Creating a civilized, happy and sustainable world is simply a matter of public education, of substituting the New Social Science for popular beliefs.

Dave Huttner, **Peace Love and Progress Party** Founder,

January 21, 2021

TOC



57. Preemption, the Foreseeability Doctrine and the Coming Great Flood

Preemption, as described by the Supremacy Clause in the U. S. Constitution, says that federal law preempts (trumps) state law. In those rare, revolutionary instances where the people are united and their will is clear, the popular will trumps constitutions and the governments organized around them.

Only days ago, President Donald Trump and his most ardent followers made an inept attempt to overthrow the U. S. Government. They attempted to stop the constitutional transfer of power to the rival that had defeated Trump in a general election. They persisted in believing that the majority of the people supported them, despite all the facts saying otherwise. Now the insurrectionists must face the consequences of breaking the law or betraying their offices.

Governments everywhere, presently with few if any exceptions, are settled enough to be ruled by a K Class. (Ks are overwhelmingly latent homosexual people that pursue, like the large mammals, a quality reproductive strategy and are on top in terms of income, wealth and education. Their class antagonists, the Rs, pursue a quantity reproductive strategy and are on the bottom in terms of the same.)

If there is any issue about which the people can be said to be clearly united and their will preemptive of every law and government, that issue is the coming of a catastrophe that will kill up to half of themselves. They trust their governments to not let such catastrophes happen.

Although it is still unknown to most people, governments everywhere and the K Classes that lead them are betraying that trust. They are hiding the following facts:

1. Greenland lies beneath a mountain range of ice. The present average altitude of the ice is 7005 feet. ("Greenland" and "Iceland" were intentionally misnamed by the Vikings to throw pursuers off their track.)
2. Glaciologists calculated decades ago and are in widespread agreement that if the Greenland ice slides anytime soon, the sea level will rise 23 feet and the global tidal waves will double that. Tidal waves can sweep far inland and drag people out to sea.
3. Infrared-heat-detecting satellites have detected over 50 lakes beneath the Greenland ice.

4. The Great Flood, which is distorted but remembered in all our mythologies, actually happened, 14,634 years BPE (before the present era, year 2000).
5. The CO₂ (the major greenhouse gas) content of the atmosphere reached 417 parts per million in May of this year, higher than it's been since the Pliocene Epoch, over 3 million years ago, when there was no Arctic ice and the ocean was about 25 meters higher than it is today. This is a higher content than what scientists estimate CO₂ to have been at the time of the Great Flood, which came not long after the discovery of horticulture.
6. Although the Greenland ice and the sea level rise were much higher at the time of the Great Flood than they will be with the coming flood, today's human population is much more concentrated in great port cities and near the coast. Roughly half of the world's people can be expected to die, again, in the historical blink of an eye.

Obviously, our best chance of averting another flood, or at least minimizing its harm, is to tell the world's people the truth. The people can be expected to do the right thing if they know the truth.

The right thing to do is to most rapidly transition to a population controlled and equal opportunity world, a civilized world, wherein the Golden Rule (ethical reciprocity) is extended to the most important sphere of human life, the sphere of our reproductive competition.

It is the solemn responsibility of every government officeholder on the planet to share these most vital facts with the people and to facilitate our most rapid transition to a civilized and sustainable world capable of preventing catastrophes such as the impending one.

Instead of doing the right thing, instead of telling the people the truth; governments and the K Classes, everywhere, are doing in macrocosm exactly what Donald Trump and his deranged followers recently did in microcosm. They are trying to preserve themselves in power with lies. They are betraying the people's trust by putting their own selfish, short-run interests above the vital interests and will of the people.

More specifically, they are trying to shrink the human economy and population through trickery and manipulation, and they are censoring honest, knowledgeable and responsible leaders. (For them to openly and honestly call for the shrinkage of the human population and economy is to admit what idiots they've been for continuing their growth chant right up until January 19th of 2020.)

VIRUSES DON'T EXIST.

In the early 1980s, Doctor Ryke Geerd Hamer discovered how our autonomic nervous system evolved and functions. It plays the critical role in all dis-ease. All disease is triggered by trauma, or disappointment, in the case of a "cold." Depending upon how the psyche interprets the trauma, one brain center or another switches on and causes its organ to grow bigger or

stronger to do more of whatever it does. When the trauma resolves, the organ's brain center switches off, and the organ reverts to its baseline state. It is the growing and shrinking of organs, inside the body, that cause disease and all the symptoms associated with it.

The present epidemic is a pneumonia epidemic, which is a fear of death syndrome. The real fear that is gripping the world is the fear of the Greenland ice, the very real fear of either half the world's people dying or the death of class society as we've known it for the last nine or ten thousand years (fifteen thousand years if you include the first, aborted-by-the-Great-Flood Neolithic). The disease effects mostly latent homosexual people, whose lovelessness, anger and mendacity has made them the best savages and the leaders of class society. They are people who marry only to breed children, and there will be no place for them in a population-controlled and equal opportunity (new and civilized) world.

Their charades and manipulations are NOT working. Their fake "Covid-19" epidemic and lockdowns have slowed global warming, but they have not stopped it. Scientists are reporting that the carbon content of the atmosphere is still increasing. We can expect another great flood soon.

All the leading liars of the K Class are every bit as responsible for the coming flood as Donald Trump is for the recent rebellion in Washington D. C. I'm referring not only to the leading politicians but to the leaders of the

media industries, the oil and coal industry, the medical industry, the drug industry and the religious leaders.

Unlike Trump, their direct instrument of violence was a natural one, the Greenland ice. But a time-honored doctrine within the common law (judge-made law), the Foreseeability Doctrine, says that the party that can foresee a danger or that, as any average and reasonable person, should have foreseen a danger is liable for the harm caused by that danger. This doctrine should be applied to the K Class when the next great flood comes. Only by applying this doctrine to them, holding them responsible and subjecting them to the worst possible punishments can we be assured that the next great flood will be the last great flood.

This is what I meant, when on May 1st, 2009, I wrote the last verse to my English version of The Internationale:

If glacial ice and flood provide

The worst case of class genocide

A global signal it shall be

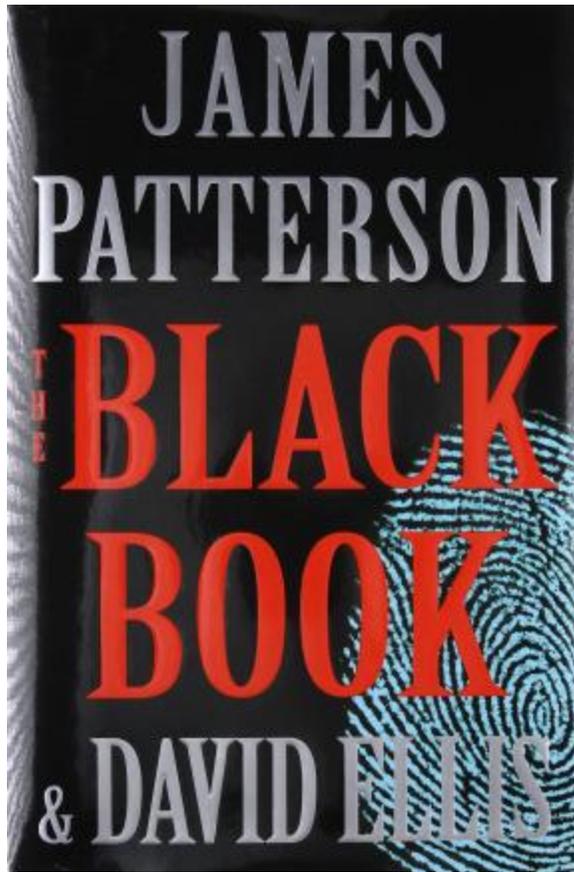
To make those scoundrels history

Dave Huttner

Peace Love and Progress Party Founder,

January 18, 2021

TOC



58. Taxi Tales and a Great New Novel Reminiscent of One

In my 2011 book, “Just Say No to Latent Homosexual Crusades,” I confessed that all my many social science discoveries are attributable to an invisible alien named George. George visits me sporadically to tell me things that I or all of us need to know.

Yet many of you still insist upon finding alternate explanations for my social science preeminence. Obviously, most if not all my discoveries rely upon human

psychology. One of those alternate explanations is that I graduated from the very best school of psychology. No, I'm not referring to an Ivy League school, the California School of Professional Psychology or (as of recent years) Youtube. My first choice of psychology graduate schools was the New York City taxi industry. Before Uber and Lift wrecked it by skimming off the cream of the customers, the average twelve hour driving shift provided you with 40 fares, clients of every age, ethnicity, economic class, country and walk of life. That's assuming you did the job right, worked the whole city and not just airports and hotel lines.

I did the job right, for thirty years, and was able, prior to Uber and Lift, to make decent money working an average of 80 hours per week in the "Yellow Jail."

By learning to know people very well, I could go everywhere and pick up almost everyone without having to be afraid. A fare had to have six strikes against him for me to pass him by. I can count on one hand the fares I passed by in thirty years.

On one midsummer's night, around midnight and at Times Square, I picked up a big, young, muscular black man dressed in cut-off jeans, thongs and a tank top. He was literally hopping mad. He was Walter Peyton, the superstar running back for the Chicago Bears. When Walter calmed down enough to converse, he told me he had counted over fifty cabs that had passed him by with their duty lights on. But I barely thought twice about stopping

for him. He lacked that sixth strike: the anonymity provided by a remote location.

Moreover, I enjoyed talking to the many young black men that took taxis only to get advice from an older and wiser man. They were fortunate in NOT being able to afford the graduated and licensed flunkies that waste their time each day babysitting the children and wives of rich, latent homosexual men.

Perhaps the most memorable of these young advice seekers was a young white man newly graduated from the police academy. He told me he had been assigned to the South Bronx. He wanted to know how to deal with the drug dealers. In those pre-Perestroika days, when the State Department and the CIA were supporting their Third World dictators by trading arms for drugs, drug dealers were on virtually every corner of the South Bronx and most were armed.

“You look the other way,” I said, “but don’t dirty yourself by taking any money from them.” I went on to explain that expanding the police forces by a factor of one hundred would not put a dent in any of our society’s vice epidemics. Gambling, prostitution and drugs are victimless crimes that are unenforceable because there is no victim to assist police in apprehending and ultimately prosecuting the predators that profit from vice. Moreover, our savage, class (K Quality Reproductive Strategy and R Quantity Reproductive Strategy) society continually generates unjustly privileged (and guilty K) people and desperately poor (and despairing R) people. The savage

nature of class society tends to make everyone suicidal and vice-prone. Neither will the most cynical predators ever resist the temptation to profit from the vice markets that savagery creates. Count the panderers of religion as among those predators. Religion locks people into an ignorant and infantile state that renders them susceptible to all the vices.

The only solution to vice is the same as the solution to every other social ill. We must minimize the K and R strategies by maximizing, respectively, equal opportunity and population control.

Best-selling and prolific author, James Patterson, and David Ellis, a justice of the Illinois Appellate Court, have written a great novel that shows how the police forces of savage society inevitably become corrupted as a result of savage society NOT striking at the (K and R) root of vices but instead trying to legislate them out of existence by criminalizing them.

“Black Book” (Little Brown and Company, 2017) is a thrilling story of what results from cops NOT taking my vice advice. When a young, honest but naïve officer leads a raid upon an upscale whore house, a deadly fight ensues to find and capture the Madame’s black book, her register of customers and payoffs to the police.

Kudos to both of these great authors for showing, REALISTICALLY, that the cops who take the payoffs from vice (victimless crime) operations rise straight to the top and, in efforts to hide their corruption, become the most violent and sinister criminals.

That is axiomatic of every profession, industry and walk of life within savage society, within our society, which has failed to complete the transition to modernity (that modern religion imperfectly represents) by failing to extend its essence, the Golden Rule, ethical reciprocity, to the most important sphere of human life, the sphere of our reproductive competition. Tolerating, supporting and sustaining savage conditions propel one to the top, guarantee position, prestige and financial success. The best deeds that seek to civilize our world usually only earn one the wrath of the Biggest Big Brothers, the most latent homosexual, loveless, angry, lying, and powerful savages.

But their inner, private lives are lives of hell. They know that they are much less worthy than they appear. They fear exposure, and they fear punishment.

Those of us that hold ourselves aloof from savagery, that labor in the cause of truth, justice and the evolution of man – even when the cause seems lost -- maintain our self-respect, know our worth to be greater than it appears and have no suicidal tendencies.

Dave Huttner

Peace Love and Progress Party Founder

January 26, 2021

TOC



59. Message to Forty-four Republican Senators Vowing to Acquit Trump

Gentlepersons,

Homophobia causes homosexual folks that can hide their homosexuality, especially men with brothers, to do so. They adopt a false personality that purports to be just the opposite of the loving person beneath the mask. Although a small part of homophobia results inevitably from the contradiction of loving a genetic competitor, most of it has two ugly sources that both need to be eliminated. These are (1) the savage, unregulated, largely-female-instinct-driven birthrate and (2) monogamy.

Regarding (1): because we are atop the food chain, without a natural predator; women being baby-making machines forces men to become killing machines. That role is incompatible with male homosexuality and causes male homophobia. It causes the men who can hide their

homosexuality to do so by adopting a false persona. This Third Mask (we all wear two earlier masks given by our horrific and unconscious prehistory) portrays an Orwellian character that is exactly the opposite of the loving person beneath the mask.

Regarding (2): monogamy creates homophobia by forcing the less-obviously-homosexual folks, folks with same-sex siblings who have the choice, to choose between having love and having children. That's a terrible double bind. We started transitioning to monogamy during the Neolithic (Stone Age of agriculture). Monogamy cements the savage Third Mask to the faces. The wearers become loveless and angry monsters of society, the Big Sisters and (especially) Big Brothers described by Orwell in his monumental novel, 1984. The male-dominated, Western World and, especially, the United States, always at war, have attracted and selected for these people.

The relative, post WWII decline of US economic and military power and the post-Civil Rights Movement improvement in opportunities for minority persons and women have brought about a rapid *relative decline* in the fortunes of white, working-class American men during the last seventy years and have compounded the anger and insanity of the latent homosexuals among them.

These folks, the most uneducated, ignorant, religious and angry latent homosexuals in our land are Donald Trump's political power base. He has avidly courted them. He stokes their anger by mirroring their prejudices and

echoing their wishful thinking. He has brought them *en masse* into the Republican Party.

Your fear of them and the fascist that leads them is understandable. But your duty as the heads of the Republican Party is to educate them and not allow yourselves, the heads, to be wagged by the tails.

If you fail in your bipartisan responsibility to convict Donald Trump for his attempt to violently overthrow the government, you will be sending the worst possible message to his base, to the most irrational, violent, ignorant and lawless people among us. That message will say, "Trust in your instincts. Act upon your beliefs and make no attempts to find the facts needed to verify them."

I have no doubt that humanity will ultimately succeed in the great political task that lies before us. We will extend the Golden Rule to the most important sphere of social life, the sphere of our reproductive competition. We will organize ourselves into one virtual, global and loving family, a family that maximizes equal opportunity and population control. We will transition to a nationless and classless society. To fail to do so would be to fail as a species, and we have come too far to fail now.

But if you forty-four individuals fail to do your duty at this critical time in our history, the *peaceful* path to that inevitable outcome, at least in the dis-United States, is likely to be forever foreclosed.

Wishing you the courage to do the right thing,

David Huttner

Peace Love and Progress Party Founder and Former
Teenage Republican Club Chairperson under Former
Senator Richard Lugar

January 10, 2021; Updated September 10, 2022

TOC



60. Letter to an Independent Bookseller

February 17, 2021

Lately, I've been writing to lots of independent booksellers. It's hard to sell a nonfiction book if you're not a famous actor, famous athlete or billionaire celebrity. It's well-nigh impossible if all the richest Big Brother (latent homosexual) scoundrels perceive you as a possible agent of real social change. Anyway, I thought some of you might enjoy reading this note.

Hi,

I looked at your Instagram page. Your store looks great! If every bookstore encouraged customers to buy a cup of

coffee, sit down with a book and read at least the jacket and the intro before buying it; then publishers would be forced to publish books with real content and not just catchy titles with glitzy covers and nothing between, books that are as devoid of content as the empty suits who write them.

Less egregious but also outrageous are all those comic-books-for-adults that don't deliver on their titles. Does the publishing industry need its own regulatory agency, like the SEC, to outlaw puffery; or should class action lawyers start suing publishers left and right for false advertising?

An apparent case in point is Bill Gates' new blockbuster, "How to Stop Global Warming." I say apparent because I haven't read it. But I've seen enough television interviews of Bill advertising it and know enough about Bill-the-Geek to not buy it. At the end of all these interviews, Bill admits he has no plan. He thinks, incorrectly, that 12 new, breakthrough technologies would solve the global warming problem. Even if there were a Prometheus in the sky to hand us these technologies, they would provide only a temporary solution to global warming. Why? Because the root of this problem is the same as that of all our problems: the failure of the planet's supreme animal to rationalize his genetic competition and reduce and control his population.

I do have a plan for this. For anything and everything about social science, folks need to read my books and not those of hucksters or geeks like Bill.

Best regards, Dave

439

TOC



61. Advice to Owners and Employees of Failed Bookstores, Schools, Newspapers and Churches

Hi Anna,

I'm sorry to hear that your bookstore has closed. Don't feel like the Lone Ranger. Bookstores, schools, newspapers and churches are failing at an astonishing rate. *The old business models and ideologies that underlie these institutions are failing.* Why and what's the answer?

Some say, "Isolate and muzzle or eradicate all those radicals (**like me**) that advocate change." These folks would like to turn the clock back to a simpler world to which they seemed to be adapted.

But they seemed to be adapted only because so many of us were wearing blinders, were refusing to see that humanity was living off its environmental capital and not just its income. Ecosystems degrade slowly. The damage doesn't become apparent to most of us until some dialectical point where the whole system breaks down (e.g. the aquifer becomes totally dry or the Greenland mountain range of ice breaks up and falls into the sea).

Our environment is forcing all of us, our species, to change. It's either change or – like at least 99% of the once-extant species – exist only in Earth's fossil record.

Anna, by “change,” I'm not just referring to your choice of technologies, to what vehicle you drive or how you recycle or dispose of your garbage.

Class society, the basic social model of the last ten thousand years, is at the end of its tether. Why? Because class society consists of Ks and Rs, of people pursuing, like the large mammals, a quality reproductive strategy and people, like the small animals and insects, pursuing a quantity reproductive strategy. Class society requires growth in the human economy and population. Class society is inhuman and environmentally destructive. The human population can only grow at the expense of other animals and plants and our shared ecosystems. Consoled by our ever-improving forces of production, we denied that reality. We talked ourselves into believing the big lie that

the human population and economy could grow indefinitely and with impunity.

Anna, in addition to whatever else you must do to survive, this is what I advise former booksellers, educators, journalists and clergy persons to do: *form an eBook and video club*. To start out, meet once a week in your homes. Devote the first half of each meeting to discussing an eBook that all of you have read during the previous week. After an intermission for refreshments and schmoozing, devote the second half to individual reviews of eBooks recommended for the coming week. If several members are unable to read one book per week, alternate between eBooks and videos. Prior to adjournment, vote to choose one of the reviewed works as the subject of the next meeting.

My eBooks and videos, the New Social Science of the Peace Love and Progress Party at <http://PeaceLoveAndProgressParty.org>, will keep you fascinated for at least the first sixteen weeks. Moreover, they are all FREE to view or download. Most importantly, they include the basic truths about our common past and a virtual blueprint for the nationless and classless society we must create.

Wishing you all the best, Anna,

David, March 9, 2021

TOC



62. Let the Debates Begin

In case you haven't kept up, two or three days ago, President Biden denounced President Putin as a killer.

Putin's alleged victim is Alexei Navalny. Navalny, a critic of Putin, left Russia in August of last year, in a German air ambulance. Western scientists reportedly claimed that Navalny was near death and had been poisoned with Novichok, a variant of Soviet-made nerve agents. When Navalny returned to Russia in early February of this year, he was immediately arrested and issued a three- and one-half year jail sentence by a Moscow court for parole violations. In recent days, since losing track of Navalny, western reporters have insinuated what Biden articulated – that Putin ordered Navalny's murder.

Yesterday, President Putin responded to President Biden on Russian TV with, "It takes one to know one." *Putin also challenged Biden to a live, televised debate.*

I seem to remember at least one other instance of Putin challenging western opponents to live, public debate.

I, myself, have always sought out public forums and opponents for live, public debate. *Provided that the audience size is proportionate to the distance I must travel, I still welcome political or social science debate with anyone at any time.*

Not only have I not had any takers, but also secret agents of the government or the richest gangsters have forced the cancellation of talks that I scheduled in American libraries! I was permitted to teach social studies at an NYC ghetto high school for only one day! My admission to the NY Bar Association was blocked by Mr. David Rockefeller and at least one other permanent member of the CFR and judges and police agents under their control. I have never been permitted to make myself heard in ANY major American newspaper or on American TV.

If there is a government that champions truth (all the knowledge and information that advances human evolution) and justice (the outcomes that truth demands) that government certainly IS NOT in the USA.

Every year, a shrinking minority of Americans own a larger percentage of all the nation's wealth. Their control over the media, the government (via general elections that are determined and controlled by advertising money) and the school systems continually grows. Schools refuse to recognize my discoveries and refuse to incorporate the New Social Science into their curricula.

Consequently, law, philosophy, medicine, political economy, psychology, sociology, comparative religion, archaeology, and anthropology are DECADES behind the times. Students are forced to waste their time, energy and precious tuition money and tax monies earmarked for education in struggling with questions that were answered – by me – decades ago. *Instead of educating students, schools and universities are striving to keep them ignorant and confused.*

Could it be that the many Americans that believe in western democracy and feel themselves to be free do so only because they are so ignorant and brainwashed as to pose no threat to the richest, Orwellian Big Brothers?

Americans are reminded in every civics class of how the British kings oppressed their colonial forefathers. The First Amendment of the US Constitution reads,

“Congress shall make no law respecting an establishment of religion, or prohibiting the free exercise thereof; or abridging the freedom of speech, or of the press; or the right of the people peaceably to assemble; and to petition the government for a redress of grievances.”

The framers of the US Constitution were focused on stopping the oppression they had suffered at the hands of the British gentry who used their inherited powers of government to oppress others. The framers weren't nearly as sophisticated as George Orwell, the author of

1984. They did not see the essence of tyranny. They did not see what is common to the personality of all tyrants: homophobia and latent homosexuality. (Incapable of adult, sexual love, latent homosexuals are motivated mostly by fear and use fear to motivate others.)

Accordingly, they did not see their own tyrannical tendencies or foresee that the latent homosexual *bourgeois* Ks (pursuers of a quality reproductive strategy as opposed to the R quantity strategy pursuers) *would use the power of inherited money to oppress others.*

Thus, Twenty-first Century USA is sorely in need of updating its constitution so as to express the spirit and underlying intent of the First Amendment, *which is to hold only the truth as sacred and to allow no man to prevent any other man from knowing the truth of any issue that should concern him.*

Could the national socialist countries (e.g. Russia and China) be as authoritarian and dictatorial as they are owing to their need to defend themselves from the totalitarianism of the richest and most militarized country, the United States?

Free and public debate is the best means of discovering the truth of the issues that antagonize the debaters. *Let the debates begin and extend to every social subject.*

If we can involve enough citizens in enough free and public debates, I believe that most of you will soon agree that there is a simple litmus test to determine who

respects the peoples' right to the truth, a simple litmus test to distinguish between those that serve the interests of humanity and those loveless, angry, lying and malevolent latent homosexuals who strive mainly to oppress and humiliate others. *Let the leaders of every country go on record as accepting or rejecting the Global Peace Plan of the Peace Love and Progress Party.*

This plan begins with the expansion of the UN News Agency, the democratization of that agency and the bringing of it into every home on the planet, 24/7/365. It has been on the web for over two years at <https://peaceloveandprogressparty.org/blog/f/peace-on-earth-is-not-a-dream-but-a-political-choice> .

No government has yet to officially respond to it. They may do so on the Party Contact Page. Confirmed responses shall be posted.

Dave Huttner

Peace Love and Progress Party Founder

March 19, 2021

TOC



63. Encouragement from and for the President

Indianapolis, March 25, 2021

The most recent additions to America's ever-growing list of mass shootings are bloodbaths on March 16th, at three spas in the Atlanta area that took eight lives, six of which were Asian-American women, and another on March 22nd, inside a Boulder, CO grocery store that took ten lives, including Eric Talley, the first police officer to arrive at the scene.

At last, we have some encouragement from the Biden White House. In the wake of these most recent bloodbaths, President Biden has renewed the call for gun control.

We wish to encourage the President to materialize his words into something more than just political hot air intended to trick naïve people into voting for him.

Mr. President, if we commit ourselves to civilizing the world, by minimizing the K and R strategies (by maximizing equal opportunity and population control), no sane person will need any weapon other than a bow or single shot rifle during deer season. We need to do this multilaterally, and the "We the People Treaty-Amendment" of the Peace Love and Progress Party is a realistic and workable plan for accomplishing it. This plan has been on the Web at <https://peaceloveandprogressparty.org/blog/f/the-huttnerorwell-treatyammendment> since November of 2015, when your colleague and my then Congressman, Cory Booker, refused to sponsor it as a House Bill.

Sincerely,

David Huttner

Peace Love and Progress Party Founder

TOC



64. Celebrate (?) Mental Health Month

May has been celebrated as “Mental Health Month” in the United States since 1949. If I had to guess what happened in 1949 to arouse interest in the subject, I’d say it was the publication of Orwell’s 1984.

As a species, we lost our mental health when we systematically exterminated and cannibalized our parent species and then blacked out and denied the dirty deed. (The global reception accorded to me and my *magnum opus*, Decoding the Deluge and Finding the Path for Civilization, is equivalent to a denial.)

What, if not paranoid schizophrenia, can be expected of a species such as ours?

I suppose that, valuations being relative, almost every *Homo paranoidus schizophrenus* (my stab at the correct

Latin name for us) can celebrate the fact that there is someone crazier than himself. Please don't let that console you.

Dave at **PeaceLoveAndProgressParty.org**,

May 20, 2021

TOC



65. A Miami Condo Collapse and a Stream of Lies and Coverups to Defend Homo Paranoidus Schizophrenus' Insane Religious Cosmology

A high-rise condo building in the Miami suburb of Surfside, Florida partially collapsed on June 24. Only one teenager was pulled alive from the rubble. Two weeks later, the difficult rescue operations transitioned to a body recovery effort, as all 164 of the missing were presumed dead. At this time, as tropical storm Ella approached south Florida, the decision was also made to demolish the remainder of the building.

Speculation continues to swirl within the major media as to the cause of the disaster. Most laughable was the suggestion that it had something to do with work being done on the roof! (The third of the building that collapsed did so instantaneously, as can only be done by controlled demolition or a catastrophic foundation failure.)

Only slightly more believable are two other theories that have been floated in the mass media: (1) the concrete around the pool was not graded properly to make the rainwater run away from the building or (2) structural support members of the 40-year-old building were weakened by the salty air.

Anyone with an ounce of sense or any Floridian not born yesterday knows to suspect a sink hole or sea water intrusion beneath the failed part of the foundation.

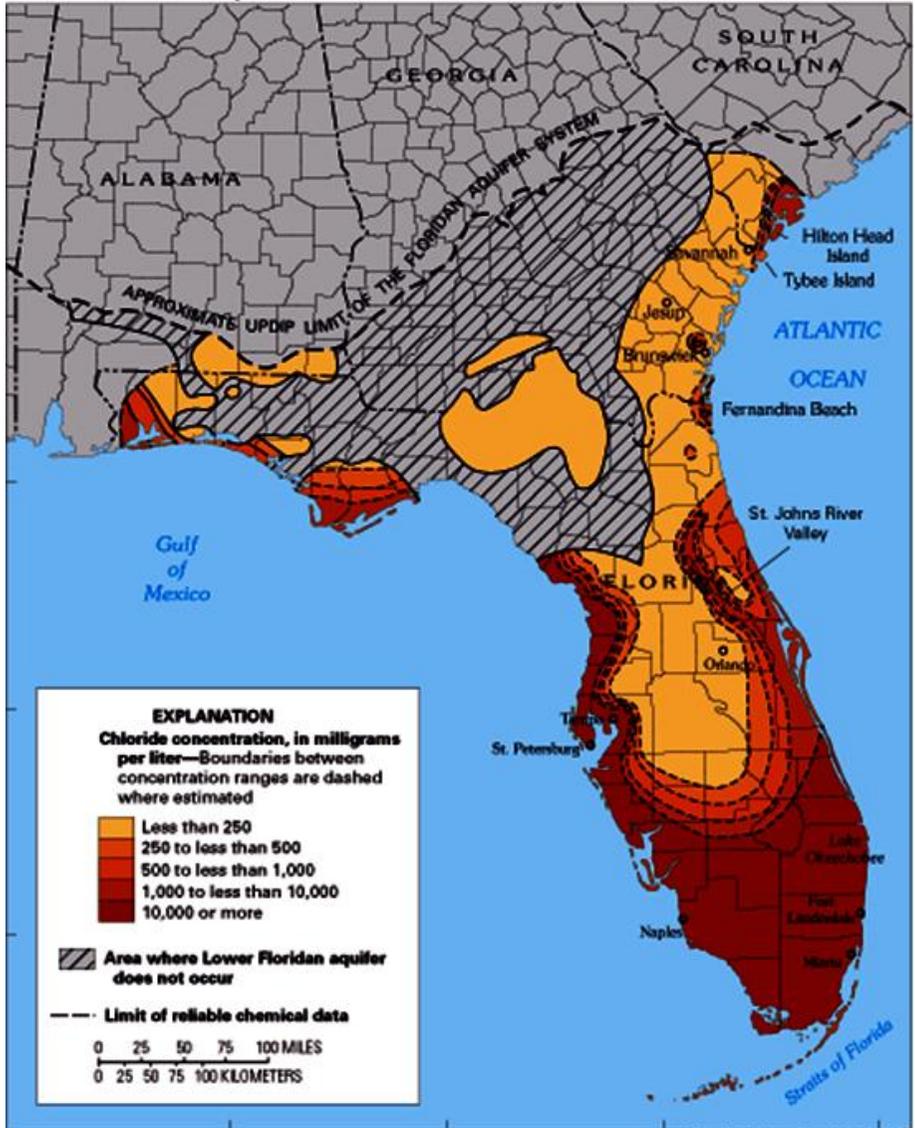
“Saltwater intrusion caused by large-scale drainage and ground-water withdrawals has been an issue of concern in southeastern Florida since the 1930s. The area is part of the region that once contained one of the largest wetlands in the continental United States, the Everglades, which extended across the southern part of the Florida Peninsula south of Lake Okeechobee... The prevalence of wetlands is the result of the region's abundant rainfall and low, flat terrain. Drainage of south Florida's watersheds began in the early 1880s with the construction of drainage canals to reclaim land north of Lake Okeechobee... Beginning with the Miami River in 1903 and continuing into the 1980s, an extensive network of canals was constructed between the lake and the Atlantic Ocean to drain the Everglades for agricultural and urban development and, with time, to convey water across the region to meet agricultural and ecological needs, to control flooding, and to mitigate saltwater intrusion. Concurrently, a system of levees was constructed throughout the region, first to control flooding from Lake Okeechobee and later to impound water in large water

conservation areas southeast of the lake for release during the dry seasons. The canal and levee systems enabled agriculture to develop on hundreds of thousands of acres south of Lake Okeechobee and contributed to the explosive population growth of the area from less than 4,000 inhabitants in 1900 to more than 3.8 million in 2000. Today, the canals and levees are part of a complex water-management system operated by the South Florida Water Management District to sustain the Everglades, meet agricultural and urban water demands, and control flooding and saltwater intrusion. – “Ground Water in Freshwater-Saltwater Environments of the Atlantic Coast,” Circular 1262 of the US Geological Survey, by Paul M. Barlow, last updated on November 23, 2016

The following, “Figure 20,” of the same circular shows the extent, as of 2016, of saltwater intrusion in Florida. Note that seawater has, on average, 19,000 milligrams of its

highest constituent, chloride, per liter.

B. Lower Floridan Aquifer



Modified from Sprinkle (1989)

The Circular details the efforts to cope with sea water intrusion along the Atlantic Seaboard and Florida coastlines over the last 120 years. Aside from the *partial*

and temporary success of the controlled Florida canals, the overall history is one of dismal failures and calamities. Yet this very scientific article ends on a hopeful note – without challenging ANY of the conventional wisdom: the U.S. Army Corps of Engineers and the South Florida Water Management have developed a Comprehensive Everglades Restoration Plan, which was approved by the U.S. Congress in 2020 and will create new and much bigger (and costlier) freshwater reservoirs.

The focus continues to be upon satisfying the freshwater drinking, agricultural and industrial needs of the human population. Never mind the fact that the ever-exploding human population is the indirect cause of global warming and sea-level rise. *Never mind the fact that more pumping and faster circulation of the ground water causes the carbonate in Florida's limestone and dolomite rock to be dissolved, creating sink holes and undermining the foundations of buildings.*

All you good folks that were created by an alien God in the sky, were created in His image and were awarded dominion over all the earthly plants and animals are enroute to becoming (like Him) masters of the universe. You can trample upon this earth and its ecosystems. You can drive to extinction all the species of animals and plants except the few that you prefer to eat and the few that eat your garbage. You can bend everything to your will and set no limits upon your population.

The loveless, angry, compulsively lying latent homosexual Big Brothers and Sisters that you inevitably vote for will

never tell you otherwise, will trust in your God, will tell you all the lies you want to hear and none of the truth you dread to hear.

You folks, *Homo paranoidus schizophrenus*, fully deserve the governments and the fate you are choosing.

Dave Huttner at **PeaceLoveAndProgressParty.org**,

July 9, 2021

TOC



66. A Survey of 100 Indianapolis Families with “Covid-19” (Pneumonia and Flu, see Endnote 21)

Abstract

This survey was conducted by David Huttner, Peace Love and Progress Party founder, mostly in the first two weeks of April of 2021, outside shopping centers and Walmart Stores in the Indianapolis area. Most of the respondents were African Americans, as they proved to be the most willing to speak with the survey-taker about the disease. Data was evaluated with the conviction that the revolutionary New Medicine of Ryke Geerd Hamer puts forth the only correct understanding of dis-ease [i. e. that all disease is triggered by trauma, which causes the autonomic nervous system to switch on and off the brain center for an organ, causing the organ to grow or become perforated and (upon

resolution of the trauma) shrink or fill in its holes. "Viruses" don't exist. The current pandemic was assumed to be predominantly a pneumonia pandemic, which is a fear of death syndrome, and the study screened only for pneumonia patients. The experimenter has subsequently learned that the present epidemic is both a pneumonia and a flu epidemic. Flu, painful contractions of the stomach that induce vomiting, tends to accompany many illnesses. It is caused by the repression of a dreaded awareness that one "can't stomach." [20] *Data was also evaluated with an understanding of psychosexual development per the New Social Science of the Peace Love and Progress Party (i.e. if Mom has a partner and doesn't stay too available to us for too long, then our siblings determine our sexual orientations; people with only same-sex siblings become homosexual, people with only opposite-sex siblings become heterosexual, people with siblings of both sexes are generally bisexual and people with no siblings are wildcards -- indeterminate in their sexual orientations). Given these parameters, results clearly suggest that latent homosexual people are **more than three times as likely as heterosexuals and more than twice as likely as all straight people (all persons accepting of their sexual orientations, whatever they may be) of becoming the first person in their family to come down with the present, pneumonia disease.***

This study will be easier to understand for those who have read the ten-page article, "The New Medicine of Ryke Geerd Hamer," which is free to read at <https://peaceloveandprogressparty.org/blog/f/the->

new-medicine-of-ryke-geerd-hamer and Chapter 3, Part B, vi of the booklet, “*What the Non-Chinese Peoples Must do to Compete and End P(l)andemics,*” which is free to download at <https://peaceloveandprogressparty.org/downloads> .

The Survey and the Procedure for Taking and Evaluating it

Adults, mostly women, were greeted and questioned. (Women tend to be more interested in and knowledgeable of family matters.) Each was asked, “May I ask you a few quick questions about the Covid disease?” Nothing was presumed of those that refused to talk. Those that agreed to talk were next asked, “Has anyone in your extended family had the disease?” Those that responded in the affirmative were next asked, “Did they have the pneumonia-like symptoms of difficulty breathing, pain in the chest, coughing and congestion?” The survey-taker quickly learned that many people with very mild or even no symptoms have been tricked by the medical and pharmaceutical industries into believing that they have or had a deadly disease. [Scanning electron microscopes never have created and cannot create an image of a living organism. The heat created by the beam and the vacuum needed to facilitate its movement kill any living thing that might be in the specimen. The dead particles that are sometimes in their images and that do contain genetic material are exosomes, tiny, membrane-enclosed garbage bags created by the organs when cells are destroyed. The

assumption that some of these exosomes are viruses that cause disease is pure speculation based upon charlatanry and post-Great-Flood and post-Neolithic (“modern”) religion alienation from the natural world.] And, of course, there can be no legitimate test for a virus that doesn’t exist!

But the vast majority of our contemporaries believe in or are still under the influence of modern religion. They believe whatever doctors and drug companies tell them. Thus, due to the venality of the medical and pharmaceutical industries and the widespread but false influence of modern religion, there are many false positives for the disease. The survey-taken tallied roughly 290 false positives and people claiming to have no victims in their family before finding 100 credible victims of the present pneumonia epidemic. Thus, roughly one in four families have been affected.

Moreover, by instilling fear in patients, doctors can traumatize them and actually cause them to come down with pneumonia, a fear of death syndrome that manifests in the lungs. **[21]** The belief in contagious viruses can also traumatize and induce disease in persons whose loved ones have come down with a disease. To eliminate these influences and in an attempt to limit the study to persons traumatized by our rapidly-deteriorating environment and the apprehension that the world as we’ve known it for the last 10,000 years (i.e. class society) is coming to an end, data only on the first persons in each family that came down with the disease was summarized.

Survey questions, orally asked, were as follows:

1. Sex (of the patient, male or female)?
2. Age?
3. Number of brothers?
4. Number of sisters?
5. Number of children?

This question and questions 7 and 8 were asked only to camouflage the sexual orientation focus of the survey and to NOT pique the respondents' homophobia, thus obstructing their cooperation.

6. Favorite sibling is a brother or a sister?

This question was asked and its responses utilized only in cases of presumably bisexual people having three times or more siblings of one gender than the other. For example, if their favorite sibling was NOT known to be of the minority gender, then these patients were presumed to have had their orientation determined by the sex of the majority of their siblings. They were presumed, accordingly, to be either heterosexual or homosexual. For example, a female patient said to have three sisters and one brother was presumed to be homosexual, for purposes of this study, unless her favorite sibling was said to be the brother, in which case she was presumed to be bisexual. (Of course, orientation refers not to what we actually do but to what we want to do with whom.)

7. Marital status? (a camouflage question)

8. Religion? (Another camouflage question. Seven out of the one hundred first-in-the-family victims of the disease were said to be non-religious, which is roughly the percent of Americans said to be non-religious by various poles.)
9. Identifies as heterosexual, homosexual or bisexual? (Only three of the first-in-the-family victims admitted to being or were said to be bisexual or homosexual. This shows how very, very far the LGBT movement has yet to go. The vast majority of homosexual and bisexual folks are still in the closet.)
10. Symptoms: coughing? fever? pain in lungs? congestion? vomiting? stomach pain? difficulty breathing? Difficulty breathing was regarded as a sufficient sign of pneumonia. Lacking this symptom, an alleged victim was excluded (as someone only scared into thinking he had the disease), unless coughing, pain in the lungs and congestion – all three – were cited as symptoms.
11. Did the disease reoccur?
12. How many times?
13. Was hospitalization required?
14. Did the patient die of the disease?
15. Approximate date, month and year, of first contracting?

Data from questions 11-15 was subsequently discarded as the most critical data (from questions 1, 3, 4, 6, 9 and 10) came under focus.

Disregarding the majority of people regarded as bisexual by our broadly-presumed definition (most of whom have heterosexual or homosexual proclivities to one degree or another), the study produced twenty-five highly-probably-latent-homosexual first-in-family victims, eight highly-probably-heterosexual first-in-family victims and three openly homosexual or bisexual, first-in-family victims.

Thus, this survey concludes that latently homosexual people are more than three times as likely as heterosexual people to be first-in-family victims, and more than twice as likely as straight people overall (all people accepting of their orientations, whatever the orientation may be) to be first-in-family victims of the present pneumonia pandemic.

David Huttner

Peace Love and Progress Party Founder

July 23, 2021

TOC



67. Enter the New World

Richard Branson, Jeff Bezos and Elon Musk, a trio of risk-taking entrepreneurs, have been getting even more than their usual and large share of attention. They are in a race to commercialize space travel. Branson and Bezos have already left Earth's gravity aboard their own vehicles. Musk is baulking at taking his own flight but will have to do so to remain a contender.

Although convincing arguments can be made for shipping out the more conservative members of their class, *en masse*, with one-way tickets; space travel will not be a serious prospect for the rest of us for at least another millennium or two.

So why all the fuss? Why should any of us be interested in the admonition of a few eccentric billionaires to enter a new world?

Answer: because we are destroying this world, the world in which we evolved and ought to be at home.

Obviously, for the world's supreme animal to be destroying his environment on a global scale as we are doing, rendering it unfit for human life, *means that there is something drastically wrong and false about our conventional thinking and our conventional customs. (Global warming can't be blamed on free thinkers or Trobriand Islanders.)*

We need to make some basic changes in the way we think and live, changes that will mold us into one global and cooperative family that takes responsibility for the planet and manages other animals and plants, our distant relatives, in a sane and ethical fashion.

The Peace Love and Progress Party is ready to lead humanity *into **this** new world*. Our fifteen books, ten videos and over 100 blogs constitute a comprehensive New Social Science. The New Social Science illuminates our horrific and blacked-out past and the path to a civilized, sustainable and happy future. We possess a virtual blueprint for the New World that we must all create – right here on Earth.

We are opposed, at every turn, by the most ignorant and malicious people who assume that savage, class society can be forcibly maintained either with violence or lies. (Lies are the passive, female form of violence.) All the people who, due to the homophobia of the modern world, can't cope with their love for their same-sex siblings and their homosexuality in general tend to develop Orwellian ("Big Brother") personalities. They become loveless, angry, compulsively lying, malicious, motivated only by

fear and reactionary. (They associate all social change and truth with the removal of the mask that hides their homosexuality. That mask is only a Third Mask. All of us tend to be wearing two earlier masks given to us by our horrific and confused prehistory. At puberty time, when the Third Masks are going up, all of us recognize it. We know that its wearers will become the angry monsters of society; but none of us are privileged to criticize it because, by that time, we are all already wearing the First and Second Masks. See “Decoding the Deluge” for more details.) The bottom line on masks is that all of them must go. We’ve got to get real about ourselves and our ancestors because the truth, by definition, is all the knowledge and information needed to advance human evolution. Masks, lies and cover-ups do just the opposite. They retard all of us.

Naturally, the Third Mask people become the most materially successful savages. Every year, as economic competition causes wealth and income to become concentrated in an ever-smaller percentage of these Third Mask people, they exercise greater control over the mass media, the state and the school systems.

Presently, they are using the Biden administration and all the lies they’ve propagated about the Plandemic to further increase the power of their secret police agents to control all the media and more thoroughly brainwash the public. Apparently, the Council on Foreign Relations, the old money club, wants to control not only the major media, which they own, but everything on the Internet. It’s hard to imagine the public being any more brainwashed than it

already is, but the biggest of the Orwellian Big Brothers are striving to gag even the few free thinkers that remain among us.

Before returning to the subject of the Plandemic and the new survey that proves the Peace Love and Progress Party's take on it, realize that Class society consists essentially of Ks and Rs. Ks are the people on top in terms of income, wealth and education. Like the large mammals, Ks pursue a quality reproductive strategy. They have relatively few offspring but equip them with every advantage for survival. Those on the economic and educational bottom, who can't pursue the K Strategy, do like the small animals and the insects. They reproduce for quantity. They pursue the R Strategy. K and R are what the class struggle is really about. All our social, political, economic and environmental ills are just symptoms of this K and R Class Struggle. Because the two strategies cause and define each other, the K and R Class Struggle can never be won. It can only be minimized by maximizing, equal opportunity (to minimize K) and population control (to minimize R). That's what we need to do to solve any of our problems effectively and permanently and create a civilized and sustainable world.

K-dominated, class society evolved out of R-dominated, tribal society starting with the discovery of horticulture, roughly 23 kya (thousand years ago). That discovery spread like wildfire and sparked a global frenzy of slashing and burning to lay claim to the lowest, most fertile and easily irrigated lands, lands that were unowned up to that point. The frenzy of slashing and burning

resulted in terrible deforestation, desertification and carbonation of the atmosphere, which, in turn, resulted in the Great Flood, roughly 14,634 years BPE (before the present era, year 2000). All the first farmers, up to half the world's people and at least half of the Aboriginal African Americans were wiped out.

The survivors sensed that the Flood had something to do with agriculture and feared that the *Homo erectus* gods (our parent species) had brought the Flood as punishment for having exterminated them in a 35–40-thousand-year Species War. The Species War is the cryptic major subject of all our religions and most of our holidays. So, agriculture, the Neolithic, was everywhere aborted for about 5 ky. It started up again only as people realized that without agriculture a return to cannibalism was inevitable.

Fear of the *Homo erectus* gods (e. g. “the Holy Spirit”) and their punishment caused the worst Neolithic victims of the Flood to virtually expunge the memory of our parent species in all their oral histories and rituals. This severed their link with the rest of nature and enabled their priests to create the modern religions, which posited abstract and alien creator gods. This alienation from nature resulted in allopathic medicine (the belief that disease is caused by some pathogen from the natural world invading our alien bodies) and dark-skin racism. (Because all the other great apes have dark skin, the sight of dark skin on a human causes cognitive dissonance and threatens to blow the lid off the whole kettle of religious lies that hide the Species War.)

But class society and the modern religions also succeeded in their historical mission to improve distant neighbor relations and promote trade. Ironically this ultimately resulted in the peoples most victimized by the Flood advancing to a higher cultural plateau than other more “primitive” peoples (who retained pagan religions that were more faithful to our bloody past).

The era of Class society and modern religion has produced almost all the wondrous technology of the modern world – virtually everything except the club, the spear and the Species-War-enabling bow and arrow. But class society consists essentially of Ks and Rs. The Rs can only tolerate the Ks by being able to be Rs, which means that the economy and the population of class society must be ever-increasing.

The big lie of the whole era of class society, a lie that all of us wanted to believe, said that the human population and economy could expand indefinitely and with impunity. In truth, we expand only at the expense of other animals and plants and our vital ecosystems. Healthy and stable ecosystems require a large diversity of animals and plants.

The human population and class society *per se* were already at the end of their tether as we entered the 20th Century. The most materially-successful savages, the latent homosexual, loveless, angry, lying, malicious and reactionary Ks (Orwellian Big Brothers, all) managed to prolong class society and their own, miserable domination with violence. They dragged us through two

world wars and killed off about 100 million (overwhelmingly R) people.

But world war, as a savage means of population control and prolonging class society is no longer an option for them, for several reasons. First, because Russia, China and their allies, the Shanghai group of national socialist countries are growing stronger and more united every year. They are preventing the Imperialist, K countries, led by the United States, from winning wars, monopolizing markets and resources and using war as a means of mass genocide, as they have done in the past. The Imperialists were kicked out of Vietnam, and now they have been booted from Afghanistan too.

Secondly, but at least as importantly, the Rs of the world are slowly wising up due to (1) public education (which industrialization requires), (2) global electronic communications (e. g. television, radio and the Internet) and (3) the spread of English as the world language. As the Rs become more worldly and less influenced by nationalist, K lies and prejudice, they become ever less willing to lay down their lives or murder other Rs for their imperialist, K masters.

As I have been reporting in a string of articles, starting with "The New Era of Covid-19," first published on March 20th of 2020, class society is once more at the end of its tether, and more dangerously so than ever before. Greenland is the real fear that is gripping the world and causing a pneumonia (fear of death) epidemic. It hangs over our heads like a sword of Damocles.

Greenland is a mountain range of ice with an average altitude of 7005 feet. Glaciologists have calculated and long known that if that ice collapses any time soon, the ocean level will rise 23 feet and the tidal waves will add another 23 feet. Moreover, heat-sensing satellites have detected over 50 lakes beneath the Greenland ice. We are facing the prospect of a global tidal wave, up to 46 feet in height, hitting coastlines everywhere, sweeping far inland and dragging people out to sea. When this happens, BILLIONS OF PEOPLE WILL DIE IN THE HISTORICAL BLINK OF AN EYE. (I say “When” instead of “If” because the carbon content of the atmosphere is still rising despite all the best efforts of the K scoundrels to use lies and manipulation, the present Plandemic, to shrink the human economy and population, without explicitly saying so and admitting what morons they’ve been for continuing their “Growth, growth, jobs, jobs” chant right up to January 19th of 2020.

The wishful thinking and brute censorship of the oil companies and their lackies (e. g. former Vice President Al Gore, who posed as an expert on climate change and wrote a popular book) convinced most people that sea-level rise has always been and can only be gradual.

Every version of my major work, three-volume “Decoding the Deluge and Finding the Path for Civilization” argued otherwise. But the first twenty-two versions of my severely censored work claimed that the Great Flood, in all our mythologies, is a composite of about four floods that occurred at turning points in the ice cycles over the last 400,000 years. Only as of Version 23 did I lower my

psychological defenses enough to correctly interpret some of the evidence and see that there was, in fact, one Great Flood. As of April 2, 2015, I proved this by three different means. But my books and I continued to be censored, and I assumed that the Big Brothers were ignoring my findings. In fact, they began to plan to manipulate and aggravate a predictable global pneumonia epidemic into a pandemic.

They are worsening the epidemic by promoting the false, allopathic epidemiology of the Christian scientists. Claiming that the disease is caused by a contagious virus increases fear, panic and the death toll, which is, no doubt, the means by which the most sinister of the Big Brothers now hope to reduce the human population and economies and buy additional time for class society and their own unhappy domination.

In fact, there is no such thing as a virus, and no scanning electron microscope has ever created an image of one or of ANY living thing. The heat from the beam and the vacuum needed to facilitate the beam's movement kill any living thing that might be within the specimen. They have made images of dead strands of genetic material, but these strands are in exosomes, tiny garbage bags created by organs when cells are being destroyed. It is the purest, Christian wishful thinking and charlatantry to assume that anything imaged was ever even alive, much less a disease-causing pathogen.

I find it impossible to believe that the biggest of the Big Brothers are so stupid as to believe in Christian science or

that they are ignorant of Doctor Hamer and his New Medicine. The timing of the Plandemic suggests otherwise.

They waited until January 19th of 2020 to launch the plandemic in China. One day earlier, I released, to Chinese spies in Xian, China, my updated research on the Aboriginal African Americans and the Great Flood, the scripts for the Peace Love and Progress Party videos, "Social Science 401, the Aboriginal African Americans, Parts I and II." I did the research during a month's stay at the Ancient Cities Youth Hostel, in Xian. Young spies from all over the world followed me there and competed for a first look at my updated research. Their masters were all hoping that I would say, "Oops, I made a mistake. We have nothing to worry about."

*Instead, I found a **fourth** means of proving that the Great Flood did, in fact, occur, roughly 14,634 years before the present era (Year 2000).*

It was only then, on January 18th of 2020 that they knew for certain that class society is once again at the end of its tether. Why? *Because all the indications are that the Flood, the Greenland collapse, is set to happen **again**, before we've even fully regained consciousness of and recovered from its last collapse!* It will be another trauma comparable only to the last Great Flood and the Species War. The biggest of the Big Brothers launched the Plandemic the next day, on January 19th, of 2020.

To keep the Rs doped on religion, to protect the profits of the fraudulent medical and pharmaceutical industries and

to use those industries as a means of eliminating surplus population; the Big Brothers have kept you in the dark about medical myths and about the New Medicine of Doctor Ryke Geerd Hamer.

All dis-ease is triggered by trauma (or in the case of the common cold, a disappointment) and causes organ tumult, the growing and shrinking of a bodily organ or the perforation and filling in of the holes in an organ. For the correct understanding of dis-ease and the basics of the revolutionary New Medicine of Doctor Hamer, please set aside all your modern religion beliefs long enough to absorb the ten-page essay, "The New Medicine of Ryke Geerd Hamer." It is free to read at <https://peaceloveandprogressparty.org/blog/f/the-new-medicine-of-ryke-geerd-hamer> .

The present, global epidemic is a pneumonia epidemic. Pneumonia is a fear of death syndrome. As global warming and species extinction continue to produce an ever-worsening cascade of disasters, ordinary folks increasingly sense that the world as we've known it is coming to an end.

In particular, global warming, its train of disasters and the LGBT movement combine to tell latent homosexual people that the jig is up for them. Their personas are losing credibility and will soon elicit more laughter than respect. Basic changes in social consciousness, law and the structure of society are going to strip them of their Third Masks.

A new world is struggling to be born. The new world that replaces our unsustainable class society can only be a classless, equal opportunity and population-controlled world. Its denizens will lose the private rights to procreate and to equip their offspring with every advantage. But they will gain the rights to live in a sane, sustainable and civilized world, to contribute according to their abilities and to marry a perfect partner for love. There will be no comfortable or prestigious place in the New World for latent homosexuals that are incapable of love and marry only to reproduce their genes. [22] (Our genes are amazingly similar, so much so that no one needs to reproduce theirs. Genes only determine the proteins your body makes and have nothing to do with the important stuff – personality, character and general intelligence.) What everyone does need is love.

Accordingly, I predicted, as of March 20, 2020, that the epidemic would be striking mostly latent homosexual individuals. The survey that I recently completed, of “Covid-19” victims, proves that this is, in fact, the case. See my article, “A Survey of 100 Indianapolis Families with Pneumonia Victims.” It is free to read at <https://peaceloveandprogressparty.org/blog/f/a-survey-of-100-indianapolis-families-with-covid-19-pneumonia> .

No one needs to be dying or suffering to any extent from pneumonia. The fear of death that most “Covid-19” (pneumonia) victims are currently suffering from IS THE FEAR OF LOSING THEIR THIRD MASK. It is a mask that most of you, with same-sex siblings, have been

wearing since getting a message from your parents or grandparents. It was a message that said, “Oh no. You don’t love each other. You love the opposite sex, and you will marry one of them to make grandchildren (or great grandchildren) for us.” That message was a lie told to you by crazy people that had no right to own you, as one owns a dog, or to tell you how to lead your life.

If the person or persons that told this to you are still alive, tell them to go f--- themselves.

In any case, you’ll be content and pneumonia-free if you just accept and be yourself. You’ll be far better off than poor Richard, poor Jeff and poor Elon. You’ll be able to love, able to enter a New World, a world far better than whatever barren and lifeless one the trio is focused upon, and you’ll be able to help others get there too.

Dave Huttner

Peace Love and Progress Party Founder

<http://PeaceLoveAndProgressParty.org>

July 27, 2021

TOC



68. Quote of the Decade (if not the Century)

The R Class can only be maintained by its love of priests, fear of germs, and ignorance of prehistory and evolution.

-- An obscure NYC taxi driver, 10/6/2021

TOC



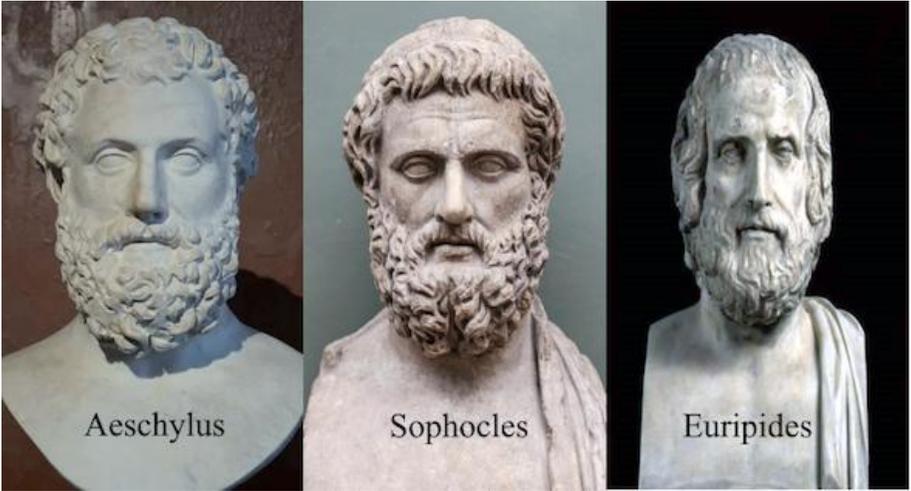
69. Abortion

June 5, 2022

“I have had to perform many abortions. It’s always an ugly thing and I hate to do them. But the ugliest thing I ever did was deliver a baby and set it on the mother’s breast, only to see her refuse to touch it.”

-- An elderly and anonymous NYC obstetrician

TOC



70. Why the Truth Matters

Our every lie, false belief, half-truth, cover-up, prejudice, illusion and wishful thought is another tragedy waiting to happen.

For the **PLP Party**,

Dave

June 5, 2022

TOC

Endnotes

1. I haven't listed racism, the universal prejudice against dark skin, as a core problem because I regard it as a by-product of two other problems. They are (1) our inevitable predation upon one another owing to our lack of a natural predator (position atop Earth's food-chain) and our failure to rationalize our reproductive competition ("the K and R class struggle," the first dot) and (2) the virtual expunction of the oral history of *Homo erectus* and the Species War following the Great Flood and our subsequent alienation from our animal (great ape) being and thus the cognitive dissonance caused by the sight of dark skin similar to that of the other great apes. I often refer to this as the Second Mask and it is subsumed by "ignorance of our oral history (religious fundamentalism)," the third dot.

2. You might wonder how it's possible for me to wax sentimental about the Hoosier State shortly after creating "Dead Souls," a scathing critique of my countrymen. The contradiction is only apparent. It's a paradox. Indiana is where I spent my adolescence. Adolescence is a time when we are still dependent upon our parents, a time when we are not yet full participants in the political and economic life of our nation, a time when we are still innocent.

3. Huxley, Thomas Henry, "Evolution and Ethics," (1893), Part XI.

4. Hartley, David, "Observations on Man," (1749), vol. ii, p. 281.

5. Huxley, Aldous, "BNW Revisited," (1958), Part I, <https://www.huxley.net/bnw-revisited/index.html>.

6. Huxley, Thomas Henry, "Evolution and Ethics," (1893), Part XII, paragraph 2.

7. Op. cit. Part V, paragraph 3.

8. Huxley, Aldous, "BNW Revisited," (1958), Part I, <https://www.huxley.net/bnw-revisited/index.html>.

9. Huxley, Aldous, (1932), BNW, Chapter XVI.

10. James, Clive, "Short of Sight," New Yorker, March 9, 2003.

11. "How Many Countries are there in the World in 2019," <https://www.polgeonow.com/2011/04/how-many-countries-are-there-in-world.html>.

12. "2019 World Population by Country," <http://worldpopulationreview.com/>.

13. The K, quality, Reproductive Strategy is the strategy of the big animals at the top of the food chain. Small animals and insects, at the bottom of the food chain, deploy the R, quantity, Reproductive Strategy. Humans, at the absolute top of the food chain and in competition only with each other, are a food chain in microcosm. Those of top in terms of income, wealth and education are Ks and those on bottom in terms of the same are Rs. These two are what the class struggle is really about. All our problems are just

symptoms of it. Solving any problem requires us to reduce (preferably minimize) both K and R by increasing (preferably maximizing, respectively) equal opportunity and population control.

14. “What is a Supernova,”
<https://www.nasa.gov/audience/forstudents/5-8/features/nasa-knows/what-is-a-supernova.html>.

15. “Gamma Radiation Definition,”
<https://www.thoughtco.com/definition-of-gamma-radiation-604476>.

16. McCutcheon, Mark, (2010), “The Final Theory: Rethinking our Scientific Legacy,” Second Edition.

17. See “Animal Armageddon,”
<https://www.onehourlife.com/animal-armageddon/>.

18. Wikipedia reports that

“Jeffrey Edward Epstein (January 20, 1953– August 10, 2019) was an American financier and convicted sex offender. Epstein began his career in finance at the investment bank Bear Stearns before forming his own firm, J. Epstein & Co. Epstein was a multimillionaire who was well connected with certain financial, political, and cultural elites.

In April 2005, police of Palm Beach, Florida, began investigating Epstein after a parent complained that he molested her 14-year-old daughter. After an investigation, prosecution, and plea negotiations,

Epstein pleaded guilty and was convicted by a Florida state court of soliciting a prostitute and of procuring an underage girl for prostitution on June 30, 2008. He served almost 13 months in custody, with work release, as part of a plea deal; federal officials had identified 36 girls, some as young as 14 years old, who had been molested.

Epstein was arrested again on July 6, 2019, on federal charges for sex trafficking of minors in Florida and New York. He died on August 10, 2019 in his jail cell. An autopsy was performed on August 11; the New York City medical examiner's office announced that it needed more information before determining a cause of death.”

As of today, August 16, it has been revealed that guards falsified records to hide the fact that the required thirty-minute-welfare checks for Epstein, a prisoner on suicide watch, were not made. On the day of the alleged suicide, one guard on the cell block failed to report for work and was replaced by a substitute; and broken bones in Epstein’s neck suggest death not by hanging but by strangulation.

19.

<https://www.usatoday.com/story/news/nation/2019/08/16/jeffrey-epstein-teterboro-airport-travel-hub-sex-traffic-ring/2028127001/>

20. October 3, 2022 update: I did not foresee, at the time I undertook the survey, that the p(l)andemic is also a flu epidemic. I quantified only the positive responses for

pneumonia. Testing, additionally, for flu would have yielded very similar results. What is commonly referred to as “flu,” stomach contractions and vomiting, results from “not being able to stomach something.” That something is usually a traumatic awareness that we are repressing. Fears of death that bring pneumonia are also likely to be accompanied, at least initially, by repression and flu symptoms, as is the case today with many “Covid-19” sufferers.

21. The pandemic appears to also be a *plandemic* because the biggest of the Big Brothers (the richest and most powerful latent homosexuals) launched the “Corona Virus” that was to become the “Covid-19” campaign of lies and fearmongering one day after learning for certain that the Great Flood occurred 14,634 years BPE.

22. Neither will it be possible, in the New, science-based World for anyone to profess a belief in immaterial “spirits” or “gods” — by any name - without everyone recognizing that person as still-traumatized by our horrific prehistory and crazy.



About the Author

I, David Huttner, was born in Chicago in 1949. I am the author of numerous, self-published social science works and unpublished screenplays. I graduated from CUNY Law School and passed the NY State Bar Exam in 1998. I've worked as a realtor and stockbroker. For most of my working life, I drove a NYC taxi. I moved to China in 2004 where I now live in retirement,

TOC

Connect with Dave

Connect with David Huttner on Facebook

Or

On LinkedIn

Or

Visit the **Peace Love and Progress Party** where you can download FREE copies of my books, watch my FREE videos, and master social science. (Then build a party cell.)

Or

Email **drhuttner@gmail.com** or
HomerOfTroy@protonmail.com